REVELATION 2: The Solutions

God Reveals Himself To Mankind

URGENT: One Hour War Edition

Sixth Edition

Steven Kenyatta Briggs

ONE HOUR WAR WARNING:

This updated edition of *Revelation 2: The Solutions* was published to include this warning that the One Hour War (OHW), of Revelation, will occur on: **June 19th, 2026**, on the Gregorian calendar, used throughout the West; or **4724 5th Month 5**, on the Yin calendar; or **June 6th, 2026 (6/6/6)**, on the Julian calendar.

The One Hour War is prophesied to be cataclysmic, killing many millions, and leaving the United States virtually destroyed. If you live in the US (or the West, Japan or Israel) I urge you to be 100 miles from any large to mid-size city in the US, the West, Japan or Israel, on this date.

God revealed the date of the One Hour War (OHW) in several sacred Images/Artworks, chief among them *The Shroud of Turin* and *Nuestra Señora de Candelaria*. The time of the OHW was carried by His sacred work *Nuestra Señora de Guadalupe*. God sealed this information in His various sacred images to link the OHW date and times to *Image Crimes*, of Revelation, chapters 13 to 20, which are spread through our *eyes*, and which are a big reason for God's One Hour War. Some small samples of tracings of OHW dates concealed in God's sacred works are below:

The OHW was delayed, by 163 days, I believe, to give me time to solve the Emanuel and Elijah mysteries. You can learn more about the OHW and the Messiah Emanuel (who DID come and died for our sins) in *Line 5: The Hands That Rocked Time* (L5THTRT). Currently the most detailed OHW source is L5THTRT; the PDF *The One Hour War: Date & Time* is fast and helpful.

Below, previously published OHW time information, carried in Nuestra Señora de Guadalupe, is provided.

Hour of Event (East): The OHW begins when the East begins launching their bombs. Nuestra Señora reveals that time is **11pm**. 11 is expressed **4** ways: (**1**) by Guadalupe's head at 11 o'clock; (**2**) the pinkies of Guadalupe's hands are together, but separated from her other fingers, representing 11; (**3**) Guadalupe's hands point up to the 11 o'clock position; (**4**) Guadalupe's collar forms an 11 (and points down to her hands, at 11pm, and to her pinkies). NOTE: *PM* is expressed by the fact Guadalupe's body is turned slightly, toward the dark (PM) side of her gown.

- The *launch hour* will end at 12am, midnight; reinforced by black lace arrows under Guadalupe's hands, like clock hands, pointing up to midnight.

Hour of Event (West): The East's bombs will impact the US from about **9am to 10am, PST (US West Coast time)**, or **12pm to 1pm, PST (US East Coast time)**. Guadalupe's 10 fingers, closed in prayer represents 10am, US West Coast time, when the OHW closes.

Revelation 2: The Solutions was originally published in 2023.
Updated **May 18th, 2026 (Julian);** or **May 31st, 2026** (Gregorian), or **4724, 3rd Month 15 (Yin)**;
There are 63,000 words in this book/report.

TABLE

Legend/Key:

Contains solutions to mysteries or prophecy: Yes No (white/blank)

Information Priority: Very High High Substantial

Urgent Notice: One Hour War Warning 1

Table 2

THE SOLUTIONS (pp 3–155)

Introduction 3

I. The Chapter 13 Solutions 11

Advent of the Beasts 11

The First Beast (Out Of The Sea): The Beast of the Dragon 14

The Second Beast: *The Beast of the Image & Mark* 19

Finding the Crimes of the Beasts / Research Method /Definitions 23-32

THE MARK CRIMES 33-43

13:17; *That No Man Might Buy or Sell*

(The Mother of All Mysteries, #1) 44

13:18; The Number of the Beast

(The Mother of All Mysteries, #2) 48

13:18; The Final Beast: John W Gardner 51

The Secret Crimes of John W. Gardner

Creating Israel by Corrupting the Bible 52

Gardner and the 666 Seize the Vatican 54

The Gardner 666 Assassinations? 55

Revelation: Truth, Time and Numbers 56

II Complete Solutions to Revelation's Mysteries 58-147

III Before and Beyond Revelation

The Prophecies Against 135

Rewards & Punishment / Numbers 136

My Destruction Date Prediction History 137

The Solutions to the Emanuel the Savior mystery;

The solution to the Elijah the prophet mystery;

And the solution to the mystery of the two Marys 138-147

AUTHORIZATION (pp 148-155)

My Alphanumeric Name & Birth Date Totals 148

Chapter 4: Throne of God 149

Chapter 1, Prayer, Song and Ceremony Timeline 150

Authorization to Act 154

INTRODUCTION

Here is wisdom. Let him that hath understanding count
the Number of the Beast, for it is the number of a man…

In 2021, in a legal action concerning corporate theft of my IP, US courts removed 25 of my legal filings from the docket, so the public could not view them. [1] This was a criminal act. In the US, legal filings are/were to remain available for public view, on the docket.

A few months later, in response to that criminal act, and others like it, I resolved to learn when the US film industry became aware of me, why they eagerly stole even my worst ideas, and why US courts violated US law to protect them. During this research I discovered my ties to John W Gardner, the *Beast* –ties that went back to 1966, when I was 2 years old, and Gardner was at the pinnacle of his career, concurrently serving as *US Secretary of Health Education and Welfare* (H.E.W.) and CEO of the Carnegie Corporation, where he began financing personality and creative intelligence research, at University of California, Berkeley, in 1955.

Late in 1966, I turned 2-years old, and began attending one of UC Berkeley's two nursery programs. Both nurseries were engaged in experimental research on children, financed and directed by the Rockefeller Brothers (primarily Nelson and David), with occasional help from John Gardner's *Carnegie Corporation*.

As a writer and musician, from the time I was maybe 19 years old, I began to notice that every couple years a song or story was published that was oddly similar to something I had done a couple years earlier. I assumed this was coincidental. But after 25 to 30 years of this, in 2013, a movie came out that was impossibly similar to a movie script I wrote, and poured my heart into, 8-10 years earlier.

I sued. The story carried in 100-200 news outlets around the world.

5 years later, in 2018, I slowly began to learn that MANY respected filmmakers accessed and stole my screenplay, after I posted it on an online social network for screenwriters, and sent it to a few filmmakers, between 2004 and 2007.

---

[1] Many of the documents removed from the docket pertained to "aggregated data," a concept I conceived and introduced in late 2006 and early 2007, which advanced the possibility of predicting all human behavior, by closely spying on citizens and collecting all available data (purchases, online activity, stocks, traffic, GPS, security cameras, weather, phones, TV…). My presentation also contemplated achieving this by scanning human bodies to make digital copies of all human's souls, which would be placed in a massive computer replication of the Earth. Achieving these ideas (which I presented as thoroughly evil) became a trillion dollar industry for the thieves. Other documents removed from the docket explained the systems of internet fraud and shell companies used by the criminal participants, and specifically named 5 or 6 of their elite hackers. The thieves stole many dozens of my screenplays, songs, story and book outlines, and independent ideas –which have directed most NASA and SpaceX activities for the past 15+ years, inspired the iPhone, Google Glass and more.

As my legal action progressed, in mid 2020, I learned *several* of my stories had been stolen, and the thieves had been accessing my work for at least 20 years, going back to 1999. Hence, in August 2020, I wrote a declaration to the court identifying about 60 films and TV shows that were stolen and based on my works. At that point, I had 3 years to file infringement claims against those 60-odd films –often it takes a year or two to file a single infringement claim (eventually l discovered there were hundreds of derivatives based on my work). But I'm an efficient researcher and prolific writer, I knew I could meet this demand.

As I worked, in the summer 2021, I happened to ask my brother if I could borrow some old tapes of my original music I gave him back in the early 1990s. He agreed. Upon hearing my old music, instantly I knew two of the songs inspired at least four very successful and unusual songs, released between 1991 and 1994. This meant the thieves began their theft when I was 25; much earlier than I'd guessed.

Soon, I unearthed evidence that took the theft back to when I was 18.

By late 2021, stunningly, I had traced the first theft back to when I was 8 to 10 years old, 1972-1974, when I wrote three stories; the first showed promise, the second was a little better than average, but the third was incredible.

After sifting through old TV and movie records, initially, the earliest story that seemed stolen from me was based on a story I wrote for a NAEP (National Assessment of Educational Performance) art examination, when I was 9 years old, in the spring of 1974. It was a pretty average story, about a family's RV camping trip, based on a trip my family took 6 months earlier. Discovering that a *not-so-good* TV show was based on my *not-so-good* RV story was *so* distracting that around January 2022, I stopped my legal research to investigate why some unknown-but-powerful adults cared about the not-so-interesting ideas of a 9-year-old kid.

I started my investigation by looking into NAEP testing, and looking into my first elementary school, *Whittier-University Elementary*, home of my first and only nursery school, in Berkeley, California. These search paths led to John W. Gardner, and soon revealed how he used his authority, as US HEW Secretary, to give private media company CEOs access to NAEP and *Gifted and Talented* test results. These CEOs then used their private tools (phone, cable and internet conduits) to spy on unusually creative non-White children, to steal their ideas, for the rest of their lives.

Something about Gardner was so sinister that, from late 2021 to mid 2022, I sent out numerous *tweets*, on *Twitter.com*, warning about his role in tracking and robbing gifted kids, various cable and radio schemes, and creating CBP, PBS and NPR to dictate US news focus –to distract from US domestic and international abuses. But I was months away from learning the worst of John W. Gardner.

In 1955, JP Guilford announced conventional IQ tests were NOT very useful, and only measured 8 or 9% of the brain's functions. Guilford explained *creative IQ* was the most important form of intelligence, and encompassed a much broader ability-set: deduction, logical evaluation, *the ability to discover and become aware of important things, the faculty for drawing conclusions and sensing problems*, etc.

Thus, immediately, Gardner began to invest Carnegie money in ***creative intelligence*** research and *personality profile testing* at UC Berkeley. While Gardner primarily funded creativity research, Nelson and David Rockefeller spearheaded UC Berkeley's child IQ research, through their *Institute of Child Welfare* (renamed *the Institute of Human Development*, circa 1958).

Around 1958, John Gardner, the Rockefellers' *Institute of Human Development* (**IHD**), and UC Berkeley initiated illegal research on preschool children; research into how to permanently *impair* children's intelligence.

Three of this story's key events occurred in 1964. First, after studying 260+ White and Black children, psychologist Ira Iscoe reported Black children were substantially more creative than White children. Second, in February 1964, UC Berkeley's Dr. Susan M Ervin announced the intellectual development of children (2-6-years old) was linked to unique predictions infants and children made related to language learning. Third, shortly after Ervin's discoveries, Gardner proposed *Head Start* for preschoolers, in March 1964. Head Start was a horrific new fake preschool *educational* system, designed to permanently impair children's thinking, by interfering with their language learning. Every Head Start technique was diametrically against all established early educational best practices.

Armed with his Head Start system, Gardner became the *US Secretary of Health, Education and Welfare* in August 1965. From there, Gardner pushed Head Start throughout America. *Head Start* was created exclusively for Black and Latino children, who were exclusively defined as "disadvantaged" children.

Simultaneously, Gardner's allies in government sent Gardner's destructive new *learning* system to many Latin American and African countries.

Gardner's first full year as HEW Secretary was 1966. Late 1966, shortly after I turned 2-years old, my mom, a working divorced mother, enrolled me and my 3½-year-old sister in UC Child Care Center (UCCCC), one of UC Berkeley's two nurseries funded by the Rockefeller's IHD. Our primary nursery school teacher was the IHD's early childhood education *Specialist* Dr. Jeanne Block (Block became a celebrity psychologist in 1970-71). Around December 1966 or January 1967, when I was about 2 years and 3 months old, Dr. Block gave me and my sister a few IQ tests, including the new WPPSI, a hybrid, conventional/creative IQ test for preschoolers.

My sister had an unrivaled conventional IQ. My conventional IQ was high (but I had some weak areas), but my creative IQ was unprecedented.[2]

As my investigation continued, I intuitively knew John Gardner was the Beast. Late 2022, my yet unnamed writing project was incomplete, but thoroughly documented Gardner's crimes against children. To prevent parents from enrolling their kids in Head Start, in late 2022 and early 2023, I went online (*Twitter.com*) to report Gardner's crimes. My reports went nowhere –*Google* , a covert arm of the US government, made sure of this. [3] Still, I felt certain that once I finished and published Origin Stories, US news outlets would have to report Gardner's crimes –because the roughly 200 incontrovertible news reports, at the base of the story.

After a year of investigation, I was finally able to post a rough draft of *Origin Stories* (a large section of an unnamed larger work) online, on March 7th, 2023. I went on Twitter, and "tweeted" to journalists, media companies, and others about Gardner's crimes, and linked to Origin Stories.

As always, my tweets went nowhere.

The Idea

I was enraged that I was unable to reach parents and warn them about Head Start. By that point, I only had a few months to gather my wits and write claims against the 60 movies I named almost 3 years earlier. But that lawsuit was no longer the priority. Trying to warn parents was the priority.

But how could I get the message out? That's when I had the idea…

I reasoned that if I solved the 1900-year-old unsolved *Revelation* mysteries, and proved Gardner was the Beast, US news services would have to report that I solved the legendary mysteries –more important to me, they'd have to report what Gardner, UC Berkeley and the US had done to so many millions of kids.

That's creative.

So I ran and got my Bible, turned to Revelation, found the *Beast* section (Chapter 13) and started solving the mysteries.

I posted the first solutions to Chapter 13 on www.TheZoneResistance.com, in mid to late June, 2023. Soon I realized a better, fuller solution for the 13:17 mystery, so I decided to rewrite my Chapter 13 solutions. Terrifyingly, as I revised, I finally bothered to read the entire Book of Revelation, and discovered, between chapters 14 and 19, the United States (and possibly the West, Japan and Israel) appeared to

---

[2] This is a fact, not a boast. I had no choice in the matter. Our IQs are a matter of luck and genetics.

[3] In my 2020 lawsuit against Google, the 9th Circuit federal court ruled Google was free to omit my postings and websites from their search results. Thus, protecting Google's criminal conduct, as Google (the US government) was permitted to (1) continue to access my work online (or by hacking), and (2) make my work invisible to anyone but themselves.

be destroyed, by God, in what seemed to be a nuclear war. I expressed alarm about this in the revised Chapter 13 solutions.

A day after I uploaded the updated solutions (circa late June, 2024), I realized a fuller solution to the central 13:17 mystery, so I went back to work. For some reason, I continued to find bigger, better solutions for the 13:17 mystery. The first solution was correct; the second was more correct; the third, more correct still… I also wasn't satisfied with my 13:18 solution, which explained the *Number of the Beast*. I was correct that *the 666* were a powerful group of CEOs, politicians, intelligence agency directors, etc., but I was mistaken in also referring to the 666 as "the beast" (a title God confers upon entities that commit horrific crimes against millions, or cause masses to engage in unforgivable crimes). Between late June and mid July, 2023, I may have uploaded 4 or 5 drafts of my solutions. (some of these drafts are available on www.TheZoneResistance.com.) I uploaded the 3rd or 4th draft of the Revelation solutions around July 14th; still very concerned that it appeared the US would soon be destroyed in a nuclear war. In some of the early drafts, I devoted substantial time to express my dismay about this.

As usual, no one in the Western news media commented on my solutions to the many Chapter 13 mysteries –including the 13:17 and 13:18 mysteries –unsolved for 1900 years. My second solution to 13:17 was newsworthy alone, if only because it showed God controls time –and had full and perfect knowledge of US institutions 1700 years before the US existed.

But I didn't have time to worry about the lack of media interest. I had to finish the next revision, to better expose the Beast, and end Head Start. If I hurried, I'd still have 4 weeks to submit my legal filing. That's when the first crazy thing happened…

First Contact: *The Joke*

As I laid out the solutions to 13:17, on my computer screen, I saw the joke.

God made a joke, just for me!

He did not make His joke with words. As I looked at the multiple solutions on my screen, the screen sort of jittered, or maybe it was my eyes. And I had a sudden epiphany that felt almost like déjà vu, and I got the joke (explained in the footnote below). [4] I chuckled. In that instant, it felt as if God gently reached into my mind, and imparted a thought –without actual words. The verbal equivalent of what God

[4] While writing Origin Stories, I learned people with higher than average creative IQs are "**divergent**," and tend to come up with many answers to problems; whereas, people with high conventional IQs are "**convergent**", tending to find one good answer. As I worked to solve the 13:17 mystery, I found at least 4 solutions to the *Name of the Beast* section; then I noticed there were at least 3 or 4 solutions to the *Number of his Name* section (eventually, I found at least six solutions to each of these). Then I found 2 or 3 solutions for the 13:17 *Mark* section. The solutions, at this point, were laid out on poster paper or my computer screen in such a way that I suddenly knew God made the 13:17 mystery based on divergent thinking –and God did this, partially, as a joke for me, about me seeing multiple answers to everything.

imparted was "***Gotcha***," or a feeling that They (God and Jesus) were pleased that I liked the joke, and it felt as they chuckled with me. In that instant, I sort of felt dizzy, but very alert and clear. The incident lasted 2 or 3 seconds. But every moment I knew the entity who made the joke, and appreciated that I got the joke, was God.

Second Contact: *Solve All of the Mysteries*

About a week went by, and I was still working to explain the 13:17 and 13:18 mysteries. The problem was: I was discovering more and more correct definitions to key words, such as "mark"; each new definition expanded God's Revelation. Because of this, and related issues, at this point, I knew I would not be able to make the deadline to defend my intellectual property.

This particular night, as I worked, on my computer screen I had several mystery questions laid out in a list, like they were laid out a week earlier, when God made His joke (similar to how the mystery questions appear on the third page of Chapter 8 of *Origin Stories*). Unexpectedly, I had another sort of a déjà vu feeling, which blended into another dizzy alert feeling, as a complete thought was imparted into my brain; a message, without words, from God, asking me to solve ALL of the mysteries in Revelation. I say "without words" because I heard no "voice," but a message was surely and quickly imparted into my brain, instructing: "***Now solve all of the mysteries***." (I also understood, when I finished writing this report, God wanted me to publish my solutions/report.) The presence I sensed connected to this direction or request was supremely powerful, supremely good and loving, and undoubtedly God. [5] The message felt like a very kind and powerful request or invitation –not an order. But anyone who loves God would take even the kindest request as the most honored and irresistible command. [6]

To that point, I half thought I had solved all of the mysteries. All that stuff, in chapters 1-12, seemed intentionally vague, or maybe I was too focused on the Beast.

But with God's direction that I solve all of the mysteries, I re-read Revelation.

The sequencing here is essential; it shows I had the tools necessary to solve the fabled Chapter 13 mysteries, find the Beast and his number, and see that the US (and perhaps the West) would be defeated and destroyed in a brief but terrible war –but it also shows that, without God asking me to try to solve all of His mysteries, I would not have found Revelation's other mysteries, or I would not have bothered to solve them, as they were not related to identifying the Beast.

---

[5] Retrospectively, I think God and Jesus may have introduced themselves earlier (with *the Joke*), so I would not be overwhelmed if and when they asked me to solve all of the mysteries (just a theory).

[6] I cried a few times in the following days, partly at the Divine honor, but largely because I felt if God summoned me to service, I must be going to Heaven. Before this point, I felt I probably would not get in.

God did not invite me to solve His mysteries until I showed I was willing to put aside my interests and try to stop America from subjecting more Latino and Black children to the brain-impairing Head Start "preschool" torture. In the end, that's what God wants us to do: put others first, and do good works.

God, however, did not give me the solutions. I had to struggle for those.

Third Contact:
Read Origin Stories

Shortly after God asked me to solve all of Revelation's mysteries, I had a third experience of God imparting a direction into my mind, with no audible words spoken. As I struggled to solve His mysteries, God directed me to ask people who read *this* report to **also read *Origin Stories***. [7]

In my mind, instantly I sort of said "Really?" –surprised, because Origin Stories contains a few profane words.

A fast affirmation was imparted, as if God said, "Yes," without spoken words.

This exchange lasted 2 or 3 seconds.

In these three brief interactions, in the moments that God addressed me, the signals He imparted were stronger than my own brain signals. God did not introduce himself as God. His communication signals had a power and purity that was undoubtedly God –or Jesus –or both.

Waking

A day or two after that *final* communication from God, I went to sleep and woke with a much clearer understanding of what He wanted. This *waking-with-an-increased-understanding* happened twice over the course of 3 or 4 nights. I awoke and somehow understood what God wanted, as if He may have imparted instructions into my mind while I was sleeping. I have no recollection of communicating with God while I was asleep. But knew what He wanted:

1. He/They wanted me to solve all of Revelation's mysteries, and share what I deduced about the mark and image crimes/sins, and…
2. He/They wanted me to share my thoughts on matters addressed in Revelation –**not** because I am correct (although I may be, at times), but because God wants His Churches to solve serious problems, and my thoughts might help.

Yes, it's possible that, in my sleep, I manufactured a sense that *God wants me share my views*. What I know is: I woke with a clear understanding of what *I believe* God expected of me.

---

[7] God would only want the world to read *Origin Stories* to know the evil activities that Gardner, America and the Republican Party were engaged in. *This* report, of course, is FAR more important than Origin Stories. If you only read one, this MUST be it.

No Further Contact

In the months that followed, I had extreme concern about some of my solutions/interpretations, particularly the Destruction of the US. Thus, several times between August and October 2023, I prayed for direct guidance. [8] But God did not address me again.

Him That Hath Understanding

In 2023, there may have been other people equipped to solve Revelation, but to have a real prayer of solving the mysteries, readers needed 3 things:

1. They needed to be *very* "divergent";
2. They needed to be alive the late 20th century –after the advent of the internet;
3. They needed to have hardened themselves against state and corporate conformity and consensus manipulation tactics (necessary to think freely).

But I solved Revelation because I acquired a few *secret Requirements* everyone else lacked. Chapter 13, verse 17, reads:

"*Let him that hath understanding count the Number of the Beast*..."

That passage means anyone who hoped to find and reveal the Beast needed ample *understanding* of US business, law and politics, and understanding of the Beast's psychological and criminal strategies. The reason God imposed these requirements is: the solutions to 13:17 and 13:18 identify the Beast, and show how his criminal empire operated, and identify other participants.

I solved Revelation's mysteries because I *understood* these systems. I learned about US financial and legal systems during my 10 year legal battle against the US media companies that Gardner once commanded. I understood how the US and Gardner corrupted God's word in the Dead Sea Scrolls Hoax, because Hollywood adopted these same methods to steal screenplays and intellectual property –and I exposed and explained these methods in the 25 documents that were removed from the public docket, in *Briggs v James Cameron*, 2020. I understood the Beast's psychological strategies because I was subjected to them, and resisted them in my nursery school and elementary school years. And, most of all, I had direct ties to the Beast (Gardner) –ties that inevitably led me back to Gardner, and led me to solve *Revelation*.

---

[8] Two points... (1) In July/August 2024, a year after God's first few messages to me, He and Jesus initiate regular non-verbal communication with me; the reason this communication is non-verbal is explained in *My Stepdad Was One of the Zodiac's Santa Rosa Hitchhiker Murderers*. But, circa early August, 2024, Jesus imparted a short 7-8 word message into my mind. His *message-presence* felt very similar to God's in 2023, supremely powerful, good and pure; but slightly different. (2) For many years, my way of praying was simply having a one-sided mental conversation with God (I am reporting, not recommending).

THE CHAPTER 13
SOLUTIONS

Advent of the Beasts

Jesus was born in the Roman Empire, when Rome covered North Africa, part of the Middle East, and a good chunk of Western Europe. Rome was huge, diverse, and must have seemed as if it would last forever.

Apostle John began writing Revelation, near the end of his life, around 95 A.D., as Christianity spread throughout Rome.

Although Christianity started in Rome, the first Christian nation formed in Armenia, around 300 AD. In 313, Christianity became the state religion of the Roman Empire. Not long thereafter, 330 AD, Christianity became the state religion of Ethiopia.

Between the 5th and 6th century, the seemingly impossible happened: Western Rome fell, and the Western world entered the Dark Ages.

Moveable Type

As the Dark Ages trudged along in the West, great things were afoot elsewhere. In the 11th century, Chinese inventor Bi Shong invented one of the most important technologies of the next few centuries: *moveable type printing*, which soon spread throughout the world.

The Moveable Type Printing Press

The next great technological breakthrough, relevant to Revelation, came in 1440, when Johannes Gutenberg invented the moveable type printing press, which printed almost 100 times faster than hand printing.

Moveable type printing became the new high-tech industry for the next few centuries, and provided the public a new and somewhat affordable form of entertainment: books.

Before long, publishers and politicians learned the moveable type press was extremely effective for molding public opinion. Soon the first newspaper appeared, in Germany, around 1600. And the world was changed.

Early on these publishers learned their new printing and publishing system could also be used to rob the public. And for the next 200 years,

publishers stole stories and ideas from common people –who had no copyright law to protect their works, until 1710, when the UK introduced the *Statute of Anne*.

Guns

Simultaneous to the advent of the moveable type printing press and the birth of industrialized propaganda, guns (rifles and muskets) were getting more sophisticated and appearing on battlefields, along with canons. The Western worlds' heavy investment in heavy arms changed the global power balance. Soon, most major world powers were Western nations. Quickly, guns enabled Europeans to conquer the newly discovered continents of North and South America, and enabled the conquest of a continent which had been unconquerable: Africa.

THE FIRST OFFENSE AGAINST GOD:
The Renaissance

The catalytic events that give rise to the first Beast of Revelation occur during the Western European Renaissance. The Renaissance (the "rebirth") occurred during the 15th and 16th centuries, and was defined by a widespread effort, in Europe, to revive the ideas, achievements and glory of the Roman Empire. But the Renaissance had a terrible, heretical ulterior motive: to make God in the image of man. Or, more accurately, part of the goal of the Renaissance was *to remake God in the image of a White man,* then promulgate the view that White men are nearest to God; thus, nearest to perfection; thus, *superior*.

Currently, Wikipedia's "*Renaissance*" page explains: "*The Intellectual basis for the Renaissance was its version of humanism, derived from the concept of Roman humanitas and rediscovery of classical Greek philosophies, such as Protagoras, who said* ***'man is the measure of all things*****.'"**

During the Renaissance, Europe's greatest thinkers and artists began to falsify history, and corrupt Christianity. We see this in Leonardo da Vinci's painting "The Last Supper" (circa 1495), where Jesus and all of his disciples were depicted as White. Given that Israel was in the Middle East, only a couple hundred miles from Africa, Jesus and his disciples were certainly various shades of brown. This recreation of a White Jesus became the pervasive new "truth" of the Renaissance –and opened the door to a much more audacious

heretical act, which helped bring about the first Beast: Michelangelo painting an image of God, at the invitation of Pope Julius II, on the ceiling of the Sistine Chapel, in Michelangelo's *The Creation of Adam* (1512).

As an individualist, I believe people -who don't believe in the God of Moses- should have the right to illustrate God (but where to display the art is up for debate). But, as a Christian, it's unacceptable that a Christian religious leader would commission such a work for display in a holy chapel, as the Second Commandment directs:

> "*Thou shalt not make unto thee any graven image, or any likeness of anything that is in heaven above, or that is in the earth beneath, or that is in the water under the earth*."

Michelangelo depicted God as *an elderly White man, carried by White cherubim, as He* (God) *created a White Adam* (some people believe Michelangelo actually depicted Adam creating God; the painting, itself, supports this view, as Adam is larger and more muscular than God). In either case, Michelangelo and Pope Julius II, ignored the Second Commandment, and Revelation 4:3, which says God **"*was like a jasper*** [marbled dark brown and red] ***or sardius stone*** [brownish burgundy], ***in appearance*…"** Verse 4:3 indicated God's color was closer to a person from India or North Africa than a European.

Jesus also appears to John, in Revelation 1:15, with skin *like "**fine bronze**, as if **burned in a furnace***." [9]

God and Jesus may have directed John to use these descriptions to establish They are **not** White, to weaken supremacists' efforts to paint God in their image. But, for Europe's powerful White supremacists, Michelangelo's heresy was the perfect tool to initiate millions of new supremacists, and *prima fascia* evidence that God is White –after all, *if it's in a Vatican chapel, it must be true!* Michelangelo's work supported the Renaissance supremacists' central view: *Man is the measure of all things; White men were superior; hence, whatever White men viewed as proper, was so.*

---

[9] Prior versions of these solutions incorrectly reported *Jesus' skin was like "fine **brass**".* (Brass is lighter in color than bronze.) I made that mistake because my Bible, like virtually all Western Bibles, had been falsified, to make Jesus closer to the image of Westerners. The original Greek text says "…*fine **bronze**, as if refined in a furnace*"; similar to pigment found in the Middle East, South Asia, Central and South America, and North Africa.

The First Beast (Out of the Sea),
And THE BEAST of the DRAGON

Circa 1492, Christopher Columbus and others proved the world was round, and started an international race to *claim* the already occupied new lands. The discovery of the Americas ushered in an age of genocide, plunder, theft and enslavement. **This was the first Beast**, which took-over the Earth from the mid 16th century to the early 20th century.

As reports of *endless free land to claim in the Americas* spread, wealthy Europeans planned to subjugate, slaughter and enslave nations. But there was one powerful voice that might stop them –the Pope. So the first step in dominating the world was to weaken the papacy and the Church.

The Second Offense:

Martin Luther and the Protestant Reformation

In 1517, in Germany, Martin Luther's *Ninety-Five Theses* letter to Bishop von Brandenburg attacked the Pope's authority, accusing the Pope of trying to stand between the people and God. Soon, people began leaving the Catholic Church by the thousands, to join the new Protestant church –with new spin-off branches on the way. Thanks to Luther's blasphemy, everyone felt free to interpret the Bible as they wished. Luther soon published his own adulterated Bible, which falsely informed believers they did not have to do good works.

Luther may have acted independently, or under instruction. From the way his *Theses* was quickly translated and distributed throughout Europe, I suspect he was funded by powerful business interests. Funded or not, Luther's actions were an assault on the true Church and Western morality. Accordingly, only two years after the Ninety-Five Theses, in 1519, the West, led by Portugal, established slave colonies in the Americas.

The Protestant Reformation was only possible because of the new moveable type printing technology. Before the moveable type press, few could hope to purchase a handwritten or hand-printed Bible. Publishers, who may have sponsored Martin Luther's *Ninety-Five Theses*, seized on this, and cajoled families to display their faith by purchasing their own semi-expensive Bibles. Thus, the same publishers who divided the Church, used the division to market one of their biggest sellers: the Bible. The first Beast was at hand.

13:1 The Dragon and the Beast

And I stood upon the sand of the sea, and I saw a beast rise up out of the sea, having seven heads and ten horns, and upon his horns ten crowns, and upon his heads the name of blasphemy.

The 7-headed *Beast out of the Sea* was, collectively**:** 1. England, 2. Spain, 3. France, 4. Portugal, 5. Dutch Republic (Netherlands), 6. Holy Roman Empire (Germany) & House of Habsburg (Austria), and 7. Denmark, who united in the 16th Century, to form the *Holy Roman Empire* (HRE). (In 17:9 we learn the 7 heads represent 7 nations).

The "*name of blasphemy*" refers to (1) Martin Luther, who successfully divided the Church, and (2) the word "holy" in the name *Holy Roman Empire*.

13:2; The Leopard, Bear, and Lion

"*Like unto a leopard*" means Westerners were (1) fierce predators, with (2) unique camouflage. In nature, some animals adopt defensive coloring that alerts and scares off threats; a few adopt coloring or tools that relax defenses, or lure in prey (like the anglerfish). Humans may have developed survival defenses to be wary of common brown, black and dark animals –including other humans; but, because pale animals are less common, brown and black humans may have been less wary of white Westerners, and may have greeted them with curiosity, rather than suspicion.

"*The feet of a bear*" means two things. First, the old Roman Empire had a "**fighting season**," when Rome could safely make war. Fight*ing season* lasted seven months, March 18th to October 19th, and existed because fighting in the winter months meant risking the lives of an entire army –largely because of the poor design of Roman soldiers' shoes –just leather straps and a leather bottom –no protection against wet and cold. This changed in the 15th and 16th centuries, when *welted rand* shoe-making emerged: thick, hard soles, sewn to thick leather bottoms, with insoles and outsoles, attached to sealed leather tops. The new design extended *fighting season*, by making Roman soldiers' feet more resistant to cold, like bears' feet. **Now, in parts of the world, Europe could make war year round.** Second, *feet of a bear* is a metaphor for walking fearlessly and disrespectfully (as bears plunder through a campsite).

"*Mouth of a lion*" means two things. First, lions have loud "roars," that

travel great distances. With the advent of moveable type presses, the same publishers that divided the Church, used the press to make their voices travel far and wide (like the *mouth of a lion*), to move opinion in their favor. Second, *mouth of a lion* also means speaking in a belligerent or *war-like* way.

- God likening citizens of the Holy Roman Empire to 3 great predators

may suggest that, over centuries, the West's decisions altered their nature. They tended to view darker people as inferior, and were more predisposed to war than other races.

13:2: The Dragon

"*… And the **dragon** gave him his power,*
and his throne, and great authority…"

Here, "**dragon**" has two meanings: (1) ***Satan***, and (2) **Military power.** Guns and canons blow fire and smoke, like a dragon.

Later, in 13:4, the world is awed by the Beast's power, and wonders "*Who is able to make war with him?"* This assures us that the Beasts' power and authority came from its military might and Satan.

13:3; The Head *Wounded to Death*; Suddenly *Healed*

13:3 describes one of the Beast's 7 heads appearing "*wounded to death; and his deadly wounded was healed*." This refers to the Holy Roman Empire (Germany), defeated by Poland in the German-Polish War (1003-1018); but the HRE recovered, and became mighty again –eventually becoming the head of the united, 7-headed Holy Roman Empire (which survived until 1806).

13:4; The First Two Unforgivable Sins:

"*And they worshipped the dragon which gave power unto the beast;*
and they worshipped the beast, saying 'Who is like unto
the Beast? Who is able to make war with him?'"

Verse 13:4 names two new types of sin: **(1) Worshipping the Dragon** (Satan); and **(2) Worshipping the Beast**. These sins were very different from conventional 10 Commandment sins, because they were *unforgivable*; thus, they could be viewed as crimes.

13:5: THE 42 MONTHS –And the "Mouth"

"*And he was given a mouth speaking great things and blasphemies; and he was given authority to continue forty-two months*."

The ***mouth*** was the new moveable type press, used to attack the Church.

42 months was the time it took the Pope to ban Martin Luther's *Ninety-Five Theses*. It was **41.6** months from publication of Luther's *Ninety-Five Theses* (October 31, 1517, to von Brandenburg) to Luther's appearance at the Diet of Worms, April 18, 1521. It was **42 months** (almost 43) from publication to when Luther's *Theses* was banned, in the *Edict of Worms*, May 25th, 1521.

13:6, 7; The Split of the Church

(6) *And he opened his mouth in blasphemy against God, to blaspheme His name, and His tabernacle, and them that dwell in heaven.*

(7) *And it was given unto him to make war with the saints, and to overcome them; And power was given him over all kindreds, and tongues, and nations.*

"*Make war with the saints, and to overcome them,*" refers to a group of six princes, representatives of 14 HRE regions, who, in 1529, filed a legal petition to the Imperial Diet at Speyer against the ban of Martin Luther and his teachings. In 1555, in the Peace of Augsburg, the ***six princes*** won their battle (and overcame God's saints). Christianity was legally divided in the HRE; each state was free to choose Lutheranism or Catholicism.

"*And power was given him over all kindreds, and tongues, and nations*," refers to the fact that Lutheran and Protestant growth were greatly accelerated by the Peace of Augsburg and HRE conquest and colonization.

13:8; The Corruption of the Church

"*And all that dwell upon the Earth shall worship <u>him</u>, whose <u>names are</u> not written in the book of life of the Lamb*…"

"Him" *whose names are not written in the book of life* refers to (1) the HRE, (2) Martin Luther and other founders of the new false faiths. Often God symbolically refers to his Church with feminine pronouns, because the Church represents God's symbolic wife; but in 13:8. God identifies the false churches with a <u>masculine pronoun</u>, signifying He does not acknowledge these–or any other similarly manufactured–churches. God is saying the HRE is/was unholy, and Martin Luther and John Calvin, etc, are unholy.

13:9: The Birth of Recorded Sound

If anyone has an ear, let him hear.

13:9 refers to the birth of recorded sound, *attributed* to Thomas Edison, in 1877, but became available to American consumers in **1888**. Because of rampant record falsification in US copyrights and records, there is no way to prove Edison invented anything in 1877. Worse, in 2008, the US invented an absurd story of *a Frenchman who invented a photographic sound recording method in 1860, but playback technology did not exist until 1860*. Recorded sound technology was essential to the rise of the second beast.

13:10: World War I

He that leadeth into captivity shall go into captivity;
he who kills with the sword must be killed with the sword.
Here is the patience of the saints.

13:10 is about World War I, where many of the Europeans nations that once enslaved and subjugated the world battled each other. Roughly 18,000,000 Europeans were killed in WWI, and roughly 8,000,000 European soldiers became prisoners of war for some period of time.

The Rosetta Stone:
The New Age of Colossal Fraud

One of the West's greatest acts of international fraud came in 1799, when France claimed its troops, travelling in Egypt along the Nile, *happened* to *find* the Rosetta Stone, which interpreted ancient Egyptian hieroglyphics.

The Rosetta Stone, which falsely alleged to be a decree of Ptolemy V, transcribed in three forms (Egyptian hieroglyphics, Demotic, and Greek), was created to rewrite Egyptian history, to claim the Egyptians once killed masses by cutting off water (line 24), slaughtered masses (line 26), had savior gods (to denigrate Christianity, line 38). The stone repeatedly praised Ptolemy's *good deeds*, to make God's biblical ideas seem stolen from the Egyptians. This allowed the West to claim other nations were as evil as they, and to secretly boast of having rewritten another nation's history. The Rosetta Stone lured Egypt deeper into slave ownership and trade, and other crimes.[10]

[10] To support this fraud, the West planted other fragments of the fake decree/stone, which were *discovered* later.

The Second Beast (Out of the Earth):
THE BEASTS of the IMAGE & MARK

In the middle of Chapter 13, at verse 13:11, a second beast emerges *out of the Earth*. This beast, which is the first *Beast of the Image and Mark* (there are two –explained later), arrives about 400 years after the Beast Out of the Sea, around 1948.

This second Beast represents the **United States**, as indicated by its attributes: (1) 13:12 says the second Beast has the same powers as the first beast, and *causes* the earth to worship the first beast –the West; (2) 13:13 suggests the new beast is a nuclear power (in the mid to late 1950s, only the USSR and the US were nuclear powers); (3) 13:12-13 describe the great *wonders* and *miracles* the Beast performs; (4) the beast is so admired that other nations imitate it.

The second beast has two horns, which represent Israel and Japan (America's new post-WWII allies/minions). Under the second Beast, the US and private CEOs/corporations used Israel and Japan to perform actions off U.S. soil that were illegal on US soil.

I alternately refer to the second Beast as the *Beast of the Image and Mark*, because this Beast, allied with Satan, deliberately set out to damn the world with many new kinds of unforgivable sins (or crimes). The Beast's new *crimes* created 2 new classes of Unforgivable Crimes; thus, there were 3 classes of Unforgivable Crimes: *Worship Crimes*, *Making an Image Crime*, and *Beast Crimes* (*Beast Crimes* are further divided into 2 types: ***Image*** and ***Mark***).

The second Beast was driven by 7 goals**:**

1. Making money;
2. Making Western people and customs appear superior to others;
3. Harming non-capitalist and non-White nations, economically, to keep Western economies dominant.
4. Spreading racial hatred;
5. Shaping and directing social thought, via TV, film, radio and internet;
6. Stealing IP, ideas and technology.
7. Waging very aggressive, but discrete, war against God.

Sacrilege Ushers in A New Beast

Like the first Beast, the second Beast arrived following two sacrilegious or blasphemous events, in the middle of the 20th Century.

The First Sacrilegious Event

April 10th, 1948, Millar Burrows announced the finding of the Dead Sea Scrolls. The story alleged: *Bedouin shepherds discovered the scrolls inside ancient jars, in a cave in Palestine, in 1946; for the next year or two, the scrolls moved through numerous hands, until they came into the possession of John C Trevor, of the American Schools of Oriental Research, in 1947*.

The trouble is, the scrolls and the story are fraudulent.

This scheme was concocted by elite Western businessmen, to give false Biblical support for the creation of Israel, where corrupt elites planned to conduct regional destabilization operations (to keep oil prices low), deploy Western military forces (to expand Western dominance), and conduct various other illegal activities.

But the sacrilege began when international Bible publishers altered the Bible, based on the scrolls, adding 27 chapters to Isaiah and 16 chapters to Ezekiel. Many other Bible books were also substantially altered.

May 14th, 1948, one month after the scrolls were "found," the state of Israel was created, in a proclamation by the Jewish People's Council. Immediately, US President Harry Truman recognized Israel as a valid state.

The Second Blasphemous Event

In 1947, Oral Roberts began preaching *prosperity gospel* on US radio. The show did very well. Thus, seven years later, in 1954, Roberts premiered a prosperity gospel television show.

The show was a hit.

Prosperity gospel advanced the Beast's celebration of greed, and falsely alleged wealth is God's will and a sign of His favor.

For the next 70 years, the forces who controlled U.S. media would televise prosperity frauds, and keep true Christians, who spoke against social evils, greed, oppression and hatred, off national airwaves.

So emerged the *Beast of the Image and Mark*.

The *Beast of the Image and Mark* Arrives

John W Gardner was the driving force behind the United States' most corrupt actions, from the middle of the 20th century to the end –actions so corrupt they moved God to write Revelation, and judge the US a *beast*.

In 1955 Gardner became one of the most powerful men in the world, with a secret goal of corrupting all of America's institutions, then spreading that corruption throughout the world.

The Corruption of America, and the World

The Beast of the Image and Mark brought about the total corruption of US politics, business and values.

The conditions for the rise of the new Beast were created in the late 1940s and early 1950s, when the US began *McCarthyism* –getting Americans to reflexively reject certain ideas; vilifying anyone who said the words *communism* or *socialism* –the Beasts' profit-limiting enemy.

Gardner and America's leaders didn't ban ideas by law, they used psychology. As social beings, people want to be liked, so they cower and *conform*. So, US leaders used mass media (nationally televising the McCarthy hearings) to get Americans to *conform* –although conforming to such evil is against God's orders:

"*You shall not follow a crowd to do evil*…"

Exodus 23:2

Why was this happening in the middle of the 20th century? Because American businessmen planned to takeover US politics, to keep White business-friendly leaders forever in control of the US and most of the world, using mass media and *conformity messaging* to control public opinion.

Corruption by Donation (Bribes). Gardner's plan to corrupt and control US politics relied, primarily, on paying substantial donations (bribes) to elect politicians who would do as Gardner and his associates instructed. Republicans and Democrats both receive(d) donations; but Republicans receive(d) far more, because the system relied on them.

Weakening Workers' Rights and Pay. Around 1948, US corporations suddenly pushed to get women into the workforce. It's a very good thing for women to work, if they need or wish; but Gardner and the leaders behind this

push wanted women to work, NOT because they valued them, but, to flood the workforce with workers, to drive all wages down. As wages fell, more and more families needed two incomes to make ends meet. This meant more and more mothers would not be home after school. For many families, this meant kids, 12 to 17-years old, were home alone, to do whatever they wanted. Soon, a separate *solution* for all of the pregnant, unmarried girls was necessary. In 1960 "the pill" was introduced. By the mid 1960s, *sexually transmitted diseases* were the new #1 communicable disease in America.

Division, Drugs & Porn. Before 1964, Blacks and Whites voted at equal rates for Democrats and Republicans. But in 1964, the Republicans used the *Southern Strategy* to vilify Blacks, to get 90% of Whites to vote Republican.

Not long thereafter, in the wake of the Viet Nam war, drugs like *acid* and *speed* (meth) flooded the Western US. Soon, drug addicts were everywhere. Since flooding prisons with White prisoners was a *bad look*, Republicans relaxed US drug laws –for Whites, minorities still went to jail or prison (in fact, to keep private prisons full, the US soon passed 3-strike laws, designed to permanently incarcerate Black drug offenders).

In 1966, Hollywood gave the US its first porn theatre. By the late 70s, porn was on US cable TV. By the early 1980s, hardcore porn was available in houses around the US. [11] Child abductions skyrocketed. In 1984, the US began publishing the faces of countless abducted children on milk cartons.

The Two Beasts

In Revelation, the *Beast of the Image of Mark* was, from 1948 to 2002, the U.S. government. Then, around 2002, just after his death, John W Gardner became the Beast –the soul of the US crime and war machine. (For efficiency, this section sometimes treats the beasts of the US and Gardner as one –but they are not.)

What made the new beasts so dangerous was Gardner's 666: who acted in unfailing loyalty to: (1) money and self-interests, and (2) Western supremacy.

From 1955 to about 2000, the 666 was led by one man: John Gardner.

[11] "…Therefore the Lord will strike with a scab, the crown of the head of the daughters of Zion, and the Lord will uncover their secret parts." (Isaiah 3:17)

FINDING THE CRIMES OF THE BEASTS

In Chapter 13 we are introduced to 3 new classes of Unforgivable Crimes (and two subclasses, or subcategories). These new classes are:

1. **Worship Crimes**
2. **Making an Image to the Beast**
3. **Mark of the Beast Crimes** (AKA: *Mark of John Gardner Crimes*)

   The Mark of the Beast subclasses are:
   (a) ***Image Crimes***;
   (b) ***Mark Crimes.***

   The *Image* and *Mark* subclasses have many *types, subtypes*, or *variants*.

Research Methods

There are several new types of *Unforgivable Crimes* introduced in Revelation. My first target was the "Beast" class crimes, which include Mark and Image crimes (which I often call "Mark Crimes", because both Image and Mark Crimes brand violators' souls with *marks* upon the hands or foreheads).

The *mark*, in Revelation, is both real and symbolic; representing a sin so horrible that the sinner will not be forgiven by God. To solve the Beast Crimes, I used the same tools I used to solve the other mysteries: knowledge, research, reason, intuition, faith, and common sense. I paid close attention to event sequence, any unusual words, their meanings, context, etc. To conserve time, my *methods,* which are pretty organic, are not described, although a logical path to most of the solutions can be drawn from the mysteries, and many of the solutions provide the sequential reasoning.

In Search of the *Unforgivable Crimes* of the Beast

Understanding the full meaning of *Beast*, *Mark* and *Image* crimes requires understanding a few things:

- **First**… The second Beast is a *nation*. The first Beast had 7 heads, which Chapter 17 tells us represent 7 Western European nations, ruled by 7 kings. The second Beast had one head, but all of the power of the first

Beast, and caused people to worship the first Beast. These facts, and those on page 17, paragraph 2, reveal the second Beast is the USA.

- **Second…** God, at least once, <u>deliberately</u>, inaccurately used the word "all", in 13:16:

  "*And he causeth ALL, both small and great, rich and poor, free and bond, to receive a mark in their right hand, or in their foreheads*."

We know ALL did **not** have the mark, as 20:4 explains that souls that did not *worship-the-image* or have the *mark* were saved: "*And I saw the souls of those who… had not received his mark upon their foreheads, or on their hands*."

What God means by "all" is a great many people *of <u>all</u> types and nations* ("*…small and great, rich and poor, free and bond*…") will receive a mark.

To determine what Revelation's *mark* crimes/sins were, I turned to Revelation. I felt God gave us His revelations, not to scare us, but to give us enough information to be watchful, so we might find the Beast.

Chapters 13 to 20 mention the *mark* **8** times: 13:16 and 17 introduce the concept of a *mark*, and say the mark will be on the right hand or forehead; 14:9 and 11 say everyone with the mark, or who worships the beast's image, goes to Hell; 15:2 and 16:2 have no information on how the mark is acquired; and 20:4 explains people without the mark will be saved. Then comes 19:20…

Only Revelation 19:20 gives us any idea of the nature of an Unforgivable Crime; it reads:

"*And the beast was taken, and with him* ***<u>the false prophet, that wrought miracles before him, with which he deceived them that had received the mark of the beast</u>***, *and them that worshipped the image*…"

So, (1) being a false prophet, (2) seriously deceiving people, or (3) leading people to commit unforgivable sin, are Unforgivable Crimes/Sins.

Next, I examined all the types of sin mentioned in Chapters 13 through 20. God uses, with anger, six words that point to 3 or 4 types of crimes/sins. I excluded from this count words like "drunk", which is consistently used to emphasize the excessive nature of other offenses ("…made drunk with the wine of her fornications…," 17:2), and words that are vague, or modify without identifying a sin or crime –words like *abomination* and *unclean*.

Here's the breakdown:

1. John uses the word "**fornication**" or "fornications" seven (7) times (*fornication* often refers to immoral business crime; Rev 18:9, Is 23:17).
2. John speaks of "**making war with the saints**," "**war with the lamb**," or wasting the "**blood of the saints**" five (5) times;
3. John uses the word "**whore**" four (4) times;
4. John uses the word "**blasphemy**" four (4) times;
5. John uses the word "**harlot**" (prostitute) once (1);
6. John uses the word "**hateful**" once (1).

- Although hatred is only mentioned in the chapters 13-19 once, hatred is the basis for most of the crimes of the first half of Chapter 13.
- Also, Revelation chapters 9 and 11 pay considerable attention to hatred of people who look or believe differently from the dominant group.
- **Jesus** speaks once in chapters 13 to 20, to speak against walking around naked, at 16:15: "…*Blessed is he who watcheth, and keepeth his garments, lest he walk naked, and they see his shame."*

Thus, the Unforgivable Crimes seem to pertain to: (1) **Sex**; (2) **Attacking God or the Church**; (3) **Sex for money**; (4) **Blasphemy;** (5) **Hatred.**

To redress heads of nations (presidents, kings, politicians, businessmen, judges) engaging in corrupt practices, Revelation uses such words/phrases as:

1. ***Kings of the Earth*** six (6) times (also "*Great men of the Earth*");
2. ***Nations*** six (6) times;
3. ***Sorceries*** three (3) times;
4. ***Deceived*** three (3) times.

Additionally…

- Chapter 18 focused on rampant materialism and profiteering.
- Per 13:12, deliberately causing someone to *worship the beast* is a Crime.

There are several sins mentioned in Revelation 21:8 and 22:15, (1) sexual immorality, (2) sorcery, (3) idolatry, (4) murder, (5) lying; these are conventional sins, covered under the 10 Commandments, not Unforgivable Crimes.

With all this, a had strong ideas of what the new Unforgivable Mark, Image and Worship Crimes were. But first, the definitions…

THE DEFINITIONS:

In Revelation, the words *worship, image,* an *mark* have many definitions.

The Definitions of "Worship"

To ***Worship*** is:

1. to revere, follow and swear loyalty to;
2. to overly admire a person or a group;
3. to be consumed with a person or group –even if *unwittingly consumed*;
4. being "tricked" (usually through consensus/conformity messaging strategies –which work well on people who fail to develop a moral core, and those who seek approval) into believing/accepting things that are socially, morally and/or spiritually dangerous, repugnant and cowardly.
5. to alter one's behavior, dress, customs, beliefs, etc, to emulate another person or group.
6. to be unwilling or unable to objectively or critically analyze a person, or certain people, groups, ideologies, etc; which can create permanent moral and intellectual conflicts and barriers.

The Six Definitions of "Image"

1. **"Image" is *the* physical or social *<u>likeness</u> of a person*** (similar to how the term is used in English today; Rev 13:15: "worship the image").
2. **"Image" is a TV** (television; Rev 13:14: "make an image").
3. "**Image**" **is the actual viewing *image* of a TV screen** (as we use the English word today; Rev 13:15: "…give life unto the image…").
4. **"Image" is the ability to use a TV or receive a TV signal** (Rev 13:14).
5. **"Image" is a corrupt, hateful pervading mentality** (see 15:2).[12]
6. **"Image" is a poor *body-image* one gets from watching the Beast's *image*** (TV) **or explicit content on the Beast's *mark*** (see Rev 15:2.)

Hence, in 13:14, when the Beast says "*make an **image** to the beast,*" He intends definitions 1, 2, 4, and he is telling all foreign nations to:

a. Remake their national and personal images in the likeness of the US.
b. Make or buy TVs, so their people can watch the Beast's programming.

[12] After the term *image* is introduced (13:14 and 15), thereafter it's used proximate to the word "worship"; with the exception of 15:2, where the term is used in a *mass collective* sense, as God and his army are victorious "over the Beast, and over his image". In this case, the term seems intended to describe God defeating *a corrupt, deceitful, hateful pervading mentality*, or defeating the Beast's minions infected with this mentality.

c. Make or buy the ability to receive TV signals.

13:15 "*Speak*"; "*Power to Give Life Unto the Image*": The Ability to Incite Social Disruption

In 13:15, when John describes the "***power to give life unto the image***," he is saying the Beast had the power to animate the ***image*** on the TV screen (in the sense of definition 3, above), and create motion pictures. And in the passage reading, "…*that the* ***image*** *of the beast should both speak…,"* the word "**image**" refers to physical TVs, filmmaking, and TV *displays* or *screens*.

And in the passage reading, *"That the image of the beast should both* ***speak*** *and…,*'" ***speak*** means the images on the TV should project sound, so viewers can hear the Beast speak.

"Speak" also meant the Beast's TV-distributed images of Western wealth and decadence could incite vocal demonstrations and protests (*speak*) for social change.

*"…**And cause that as many as would not worship the image of the beast should be killed.**"*

The final passage of 13:15, warns that these protests could lead to upheavals, where innocent traditionalists, of all faiths, were killed.

…In the Sight of…

The fact that the *image* and *mark* were related to visual technology is indicated by the phrase "in the **sight** of" (13:13 and 14).

"In the sight of men" (13:13) refers to people watching TV.

"In the sight of the beast" (13:14) refers to the Beast's ability to: (1) use of TV to effect mass psychological change; (2) to spy on and watch the world, via cable TV boxes. The Beast's powers were derived from the Beast's access to our eyes, our sight –via TV and internet access devices.

The Means = Mass Psychological Reprogramming

Revelation 13:14 says: "*And deceiveth them that dwell on the earth* ***by the means*** *of those miracles which he had power to do*…"

"*By the means*" did not refer to TVs or computers, but to the science behind the Beast's magic: **psychology** - *mass media-distributed psychological reprogramming*, or brainwashing; not implemented by force, but by subtle persuasion.

IMAGE Crimes Are Psychological Crimes –*Brainwashing*, Committed Via TV or Internet

In the 19th century, a new science emerged in the West: psychology. Psychology and visual technologies (TV, computers/internet, etc), powered the Beast. John W Gardner earned a PhD in psychology from UC Berkeley in 1938, and worked for the US military's Office of Strategic Service (OSS) during WWII, where he learned the arts of *psychological warfare* and *brainwashing*.

In the 1930s and 1940s, military research studies showed TV and film (screen based technologies) were extremely effective for shaping public thought. Controlling these conduits (cable TV, film, and future screen-based technologies) became a primary motive for the Beast.

The 6 Definitions of "MARK"

There are 6 Definitions of *Mark*:

1. **A "mark" is a divine identifier** affixed to the forehead or right hand of human souls, condemned for Mark or Image Crimes**.** (13:16, 14:9,11)
2. **A "mark" is any computer, laptop or smart-phone internet connected device, with a visual display screen** (see 13:17).
3. **A "mark" is a curse** or **disease** one acquires, as punishment, for bad behavior, issued before Judgment day. (See 16:2, where a disease of a "loathsome sore" falls on "men who had the mark.")
4. **A "mark" is a brand**, burned upon the hands and foreheads of human souls, marking John Gardner's work. (14:11, *mark of* ***his*** *name*.)
5. **A "mark" is a *terrible criminal minion.*** [See 15:2, where "*his mark*" refers to the Beast's *minions*; and 19:19 "and *their* armies".]
6. **A "mark" is a cure or prevention** (meaning, once people know the *mark* is a sentence to damnation, they will stop their bad conduct).

13:16. Hence, in 13:16, when God, through John, wrote "*And he causeth all…to receive a mark in their right hands, or in their foreheads*…," he used the *mark* in the sense of a *Divine identifier* marking people for punishment in Hell.

13:17. And hence, in 13:17, when John wrote "…*that no man might buy or sell, save he that had the mark*…" he used *mark* in the second sense (computer, laptop or smart-phone), and he was saying, in the future, only people with computers and smart-phones would be able to buy or sell.

The *MARK CRIME* Definition:

True *Mark Crimes* do not occur via our eyes. We commit them by engaging in corrupt social, political, business, legal acts that harm masses.

Revelation Word & Phrase Clues

In the next 4 pages (27-30), I'll show you the Unforgivable Crimes *key clues* God hid in Revelation; which utilize (1) several Unforgivable Crimes *key words*, and (2) *Worship Crime phrases* discretely placed in a (3) *Worship Crimes Timeline.*

Word Clues

To help us identify (solve) these Unforgivable Crimes, God placed a collection of word clues throughout Revelation. Note the following clues:

The word "mark" appears 8 times in Revelation.

The word "image" appears 10 times in Revelation.

The word "beast" appears 31 times between chapters 13 and 20.

The word "beast" occurs once outside of chapters 13 to 20, at 11:7.

The word "dragon" appears 5 times between chapters 13 and 20.

Prior to Chapter 13, the word "dragon" appears 8 times in Chapter 12.

The *Worship Phrase* Timeline Clues

There are 7 different *worship phrases* ("worship the dragon", "worshipped the beast," "worshipped his image"…) found in different verses in chapters 13 to 16. These phrases and their verses are the clues in Revelation's *Worship Crimes timeline*, which reveal the origin date/period of various worship crimes. In the Worship Crimes timeline, chapters 13, 14 and 16 form a *time map*, while 7 different phrases that contain the word-root "worship" ("worshipped the image of the beast," 2. "worshipped his image") act as timeline *marker points*, to indicate where in history that particular *worship crime* came into existence.

In Chapter 13, **verses 13:1 to 13:10** roughly correspond to the following years: 13:1 = 1492; 13:2-4 = 1492-1516; 13:5 = 1517-1519; 13:6 = 1520-1528; 13:7 = 1529-1555; 13:8-10 = 1556-1869. **Then verses 13:11 to 13:18 leap forward in time:** 13:11 = 1948; 13:12 = 1955; 13:13 = 1957; 13:14 = 1982-1983; 13:15 = 1989-1991; 13:16 = 1993; 13:17 = 2000; 13:18 = 2002.

Chapter 14's primary prophetic purpose can be seen on page 97, solution #198. In the Worship Crimes timeline, Chapter 14's twenty verses represent 20 consecutive years, 2003 to 2022, and can be *played* forward (14:1-20) or backward (14:20-1), counting years forward. The *worship phrases* are in 14:9

and 14:11, the middle section, present times (roughly), so the fact that first and third sections of Chapter 14 are anachronistic is irrelevant in this timeline.

- Chapter 15 does not have a *worship phrase*, so it is not part of the timeline.

The Worship Crimes timeline resumes in Chapter 16, which represents the year 2023. 2023 is the origin year of the last Unforgivable Crime; thus, the Unforgivable Crime timeline ends with Chapter 16.

The New Crime Classes

Originally, in the *kingdom* of *Sin*, there were several types of sins, all serious, but which God could forgive, according to His standards and grace. But eventually some humans began to worship Satan –the first Unforgivable Crime: "*Worshipping the Dragon*" (under Freemasonry, in the 15th century, Satanism became strong enough to provoke God). *Worshipping the Dragon* split the Sin kingdom into two *divisions*:

1. Forgivable Sins;
2. Unforgivable Crimes.

Near the start of the 16th century the second Unforgivable Crime emerged, *Worshipping the Beast*; which spread virulently for about 350 years, then died out around 1869. For the next 78 years (roughly 1870 to 1948), once again, there was one Unforgivable Crime: Worshipping the Dragon.

But, around 1948 a new Unforgivable Crime was born: deliberately causing other nations to Worship the Beast. Over the next 67 years, the forces behind the new Crime unleashed over 40 new Unforgivable Crimes on the World.

The Worship Crimes' *PHRASE CLUES*

Verse 13:4 names the first two Worship Crimes:

1. ***Worshipping the Dragon*** (Satan).
2. ***Worshipping the Beast.***

   The timeline clues show verse 13:4 is situated between 1492 and 1516.

13:12 names the third Worship Crime, the first new generation crime:

3. ***Causing the Earth and Those Who Dwell in it to Worship the First Beast.***

   The timeline places the origin of this crime near 1955.

13:15 names the fourth Worship Crime:

4. ***Worshipping the Image of the Beast.***

   The Worship Crimes Timeline, situates this crime in 1989.

14:09 names the 5th Worship Crime (using the timeline forward):

5. ***Worshipping the Beast and his Image.***
   Chapter 14's secondary timeline situates this crime's origin in 2011-2012.

Using the timeline forward, 14:11 **re**-names the 6th Worship Crime

6. **Worshipping the Beast and his Image.**
   Chapter 14's secondary timeline situates this crime's origin in 2013-14.

16:2, names seventh and final Worship Crime(s):

7. **Worshipping his Image**
   The Chapter 16 timeline places the inception of this crime in 2023.

The *Worship Crimes*, Defined

There are 7 Worship Crimes, named below, with definitions:

1. ***Worshipping the Dragon*** (Satan). **Definition:** To revere and serve Satan.
2. ***Worshipping the Beast*.** **Definition:** Is when the people or leaders of non-Western nations greatly admired the West, and discarded their practices, customs, beliefs and dress to make themselves more like the West.
3. ***Causing the Earth and Those Who Dwell in it to Worship the First Beast.*** Circa 1955, John Gardner and Satan deliberately caused the world to, again, worship the West (and US). This lasted 66 years, until January 6th, 2021. **Definition:** *Same as #2, but the US is the focus of global admiration.*
4. ***Worshipping the Image of the Beast*.** Circa 1983, non-Western nations began to *Make an Image to the Beast*. 6 years later, this led to global upheavals (including the fall of the Soviet Union, and the Tiananmen Square protests).

- **Definition:** When non-Western citizens view TV/internet images of US and Western life, and wish they and their countries were more like the US/West.

5. ***Worshipping the Beast and his Image.*** **Definition:** Universally, this when citizens of any nation spend too much time on social media, driven by false *likes* and *followers*, designed to alter users' social views, to suit the Beast.
6. **Worshipping the Beast and his Image.** **Definition:** Is when **foreign** nations allow the US (or any foreign nation) telecommunications and social media sites into their countries, through which the US spied, stole IP, refined its predictive AI, and use *likes* and *followers* to influence foreign opinion.
7. **Worshipping his Image.**

- **A. Definition:** to worship John W Gardner.
- **B. Definition:** to be deceived or altered (even sexually) by corrupt profiling tactics used in US/West smart-phones, computers, TVs and social media.

Making an Image to the Beast, Defined

Definition: "***Making an image to the Beast***" is when a **foreign** nation (outside of the US or West) is persuaded to make or accept a portal (a TV or internet conduit system) to receive entertainment, propaganda, pornography, etc, delivered into that foreign nation by the US/West.

Making an Image to the Beast is the only Unforgivable Crime that is its own class, with no other types or subtypes.

Anyone who helped import the US's TV, film, cable, and subsequent internet, smart-phone and social media *technologies*, is damned.

Mark of The Beast
WORD CLUES

The word *beast* appears 31 times, and the word *dragon* appears 5 times, in chapters 13 to 20. Because 31 + 5 = *36* (the total number of Mark/Image Crimes), I took these clues to mean 31 of the Mark/Image Crimes were caused by the Beast (John W. Gardner); and 5 were caused by the *Dragon* (Satan), to attack God.

The word *mark* appears 8 times and the word *image* appears 10 times in Revelation; 18 total instances of the words *mark* and *image*. This was a hint that the 18 Mark and Image class crimes should include 8 *Mark class* crimes and 10 *Image class* crimes; #1, 2, 3, 5, 11, 12, 15 are Mark class crimes; #4, 6, 7, 8, 9, 10, 13, 14, 16, 17 are Image class crimes; #18 is an anomaly. Mark Crimes #5, 13, 14 and 17 are hybrid crimes –possessing one or more characteristics of both Mark and Image Crimes. Although Mark Crime #14 and 17 involve institutional corruption, I classify them as *Image Crimes*, since the US increasingly used the internet to facilitate institutional corruption (Bitcoin payments, online copyright filing, publishing court documents online, etc…).

If you broaden this to include *variants* and *types* (or *subtypes*), there are 18 Mark class/type crimes, 17 Image class /type crimes, and one anomaly.

The Mark of the Beast Crimes (AKA: the Mark Crimes, etc) are presented on the following 11 pages.

The *Mark of the Beast* Crimes

The term "mark" comes from the fact that people who commit these crimes receive spiritual *marks* on their hands or foreheads. To assure us Mark and Image crimes are related, the 13 *Corrupt and Inhuman Practices* (Mark Crime #13) are about evenly split between Mark and Image violations. Oddly, *Mark of the Beast Crime* #18 is related to Worship Crimes, not Mark or Image crimes; thus, I believe Worship Crimes violators also earn marks in the right hand or the forehead.

People earn a *mark in* their forehead if their *mentality/psyche* is corrupted.

People who engage in very corrupt *deeds* receive *a mark* in their right hands.

The following sins/crimes are unforgivable, in the past, present or future.[13]

If you've committed a lower-level Crime, there's hope. See solution #217b (p 103).

Unforgivable Mark #1:

Tyrants & Indolent Kings

Two problematic national leader models threaten humanity:

I. **Tyrants** typically seize power by promising voters reasonable rights. Once in office, tyrants betray their promises, oppress, torture, arrest or kill their rivals and reporters, accept bribes, and refuse to relinquish power.

II. **Indolent leaders** lack the will to try to solve their nation's cooperation problems. Nations governed by these types accomplish little, but routinely ask the world for aid. (Fairly, many of these nations were plundered by the West for incalculable billions.) Nations must cooperate to realize the needs of their people. Non-self-sufficient nations may have *indolent leaders*.

Tyrants, their abettors and minion, who break law, kill, assassinate, torture, rape (or order others to), oppress, deny people their God-given right to express and share their opinion, deceive, rig elections, try to overturn valid elections, put their interest before the people's, have marks in their right hands. Leaders lacking the will to *try* to make their nation self-sufficient, have marks in their right hands.

Unforgivable Mark #2:

Corrupt Agents

The West corrupted much of the world, primarily by bribing and influencing others to act unlawfully, or to not properly execute their duties. As the West corrupted its non-Western trading partners, around the world, people increasingly believed it was OK to betray God, family, friends, country, ethics and duty as long as they were reasonably well paid to do so.

[13] **This document cites examples of *Western* crimes, but committing these crimes anywhere is Unforgivable.**

Sinning against another is wrong, but sinning against them for profit is far worse. **Anyone** who tries to persuade, direct or bribe another, OR who accepts persuasion, direction or bribe, to (1) act unlawfully, (2) not uphold the law or apply it fairly, (3) not perform their expected duties, (4) delay or subvert justice, (5) put their interests before the public interest, or (6) take any action that harms someone who is not aware of or part of the agreement, has a mark on their right hands.

Unforgivable Mark #3:

Publication Crimes

US media companies, their cohorts and minion engaged in mass publication and disinformation crimes, including widespread use of **disinformation** (writing, producing or publishing false or misleading stories), **suppression** (not publishing certain stories, or publishing them where they were unlikely to be seen, or delaying publication), **distraction/diversion** (directing viewers' to alternative stories). Many of these publishers also used their publishing tools (1) to backdate and falsify information for their allies, and (2) to vilify their and their allies' rivals and enemies.

People (including national leaders) who produce, procure or publish false or misleading stories, falsify information, or engage in acts of suppression, distraction, diversion or false vilification have marks in their right hands.

Unforgivable Mark #4:

Porn Inflicted Perversion, Deviance & Addiction

The internet created thousands of ways for White Westerners to get rich. [14] One new *career* option for women was making pornographic videos and selling them online. A few women made hundreds of millions of dollars, and inspired many girls to try to do the same. They all contributed to the West's and the world's porn addiction, moral decline, and psychological maladies.

US pornography industry annual profits are estimated at $15 to $98-billion dollars (I believe these figure are greatly underestimated, and exclude pirate sites, etc). Porn is primarily distributed in the US via internet and cable services.

Today the world has countless porn addicts.

Pornography violates nature, destroys values, alters our views of relationships, and causes sex preoccupation.

People who indulge in porn have marks in their foreheads –their psyche.

Anyone who stars in, produces or distributes pornography has a mark in their right hands –their deeds.

---

[14] The US internet almost exclusively created ways for *White* Americans to get rich. The 666 managers of the US internet system disrupted and cut internet traffic to minorities' websites, and to non-Western and non-capitalist websites.

Unforgivable Mark #5:

Religious Crimes:

Leaders of God's Religions committed crimes against God and man:

I. **Terrorism**. Revelation Chapter 9 addresses God's disdain for torture and killing, especially by or "for" the Church. These acts are never done for God. With the advent the internet and cable TV, fake believers used these conduits to broadcast torture and murder, to instill mass fear: terrorism. Some fake religious leaders went on to conquer new territory; raping, kidnapping and killing along the way –to satisfy their corrupted souls; never acting in God's name.

II. **Oppression**. In Revelation 14:2 and 3, we learn of God's special song, which only the 144,000 can hear. Yet, there are leaders who oppress their nations by not allowing people to perform or enjoy music. It *may be* reasonable to restrict degenerate lyrics, but denying people the right to play instruments, sing and enjoy music is a crime. Meanwhile, some religious leaders do not give girls basic rights (such as a reasonable education, so they might be wiser people and better mothers). In the gloom of ignorance, these girls/women are less apt to do meaningful good works, and less apt to adequately educate their children.

III. **Corruption**. Some Religious leaders take bribe and commit illegal acts.

IV. **Indolence/Negligence**. Religious leaders have been indolent or negligent in their duty to God, in not speaking against crimes committed by their nation, etc.

V. **Infidelity.** Religious leaders showed great infidelity to God, in such ways as not speaking against the Dead Sea Scrolls Hoax's obvious corruption of God's word.

Any Church official who supports terrorism (mass or broadcast murder, torture, rape), oppresses (e.g., not allowing people to play music, write or create art; denying girls or boys an education), engaging in crime, not speaking out against social evils, not defending God's word, etc, has a mark in their right hand.

Unforgivable Mark #6:

False Prophets & Prosperity Gospel

Revelation speaks against false prophets, and indicates prosperity gospel led millions of people away from God. People watched these shows and desperately tried to get rich, somehow believing this would make God happy, although the Bible indicates otherwise.

People who star in, create, produce, publish, distribute or broadcast prosperity gospel productions, OR lead people away from God's true Churches, have marks in their right hands.

Anyone who viewed these shows, *and/or invited others to view them*, and died believing God wants them to be rich, has a mark in their foreheads (their psyche).

Unforgivable Mark #7:

Mass Media Psychological & Social Crimes

US supremacist state/business leaders…

I. **used mass media to commit psychological alteration (brainwashing) crimes** against its citizen and citizen around the world.

II. **directed, influenced, manipulated media/publications and web traffic**, to shape society to their liking –and artificially chose winners and losers.

US media elites used visual technologies (TV, computers, smartphones…) to manipulate people's innate desire to *fit in*. They did so to mold and influence social views and behavior, to the business leaders' liking, and fomented division for their economic and political advantage, by positioning their enemies (minorities, labor unions and communists) as the perennial international villains.

The US molded Whites to believe they were deserving and special. Blacks and Latinos were encouraged to adopt self-and-socially-destructive goals (to be gangsters and drug dealers), or to adopt unrealistic goals –to be sports stars and rappers –because the odds of success were near zero. For this, the US legalized profane lyrics. Soon gangster rappers were everywhere, bragging about murder and selling drugs; luring kids into gangs. The US quickly exported gangster rap. Soon, non-White preteens, the world over, dreamed of being gangsters and drug dealers.

In this era, researchers learned babies can be taught to hate, by seeing a person of a different race harm someone of their race. Thus, US social media psy-ops awarded *followers* to Whites who shared videos of non-Whites harming Whites. [15] Laterally, US media companies promoted LGBTQ life, widely showing people *coming-out* as LGBTQ lavished with attention. The psy-ops soon blamed Blacks and Latinos for Whites' falling birthrates and rising LGBTQ demographics

This scheme was reinforced with tools that isolated and sabotaged people US business insiders disliked, by diverting web traffic from their pages, publishing unfavorable metrics, and linking these people with undesirable "friends."

Anyone who knowingly (1) psychologically altered the public (including forwarding hateful videos; awarding fake "likes" or *followers*), or meaningfully facilitated this, or (2) directed, influenced, manipulated or suppressed web or user traffic to or away from certain sites/users, has a mark in their right hand.

Any victim of these crimes who became hateful or psychologically altered so that they were/are not qualified to enter Heaven has a mark in their forehead.

---

[15] I observed a video of researchers showing how White (Western) infants reacted to a dark person harming a White character; the infants were visibly angry and unforgiving. We might assume babies of other races might react similarly –we also might not.

Unforgivable Mark #8:

Sex Crimes Against Children

In 1966, the first pornographic (X-rated) movie theatre opened in Los Angeles. Child abductions and murders sky-rocketed. 15 years later, cable TV, then the internet, created direct-to-consumer portals for child pornography, greatly increasing crimes against children.

People who create, view, or who are involved with child porn, in any way, have marks in their right hands and foreheads.

Any non-family member who abducts a child, and any adult who molests or harms a child, has a mark in their right hand.

Unforgivable Mark #9:

Inexcusable Mob Acts

The West groomed a weak-minded populace, easily mobilized to rage by *likes* and *followers*. Thus, when US President Trump lost his re-election in 2020, his voters were easily deployed to insurrect –to overturn a **valid** election.

Meanwhile, by manipulating web-traffic controls, US media companies facilitated *flash robberies* and *sideshows* –where people drive recklessly and sometimes accidentally kill passersby. Media companies facilitated these crimes to stoke division and portray social minorities negatively,

Media company personnel, judges, politicians, etc, who facilitate insurrection or *mob* crimes have a mark in their right hands.

Any person who viewed web content that motivated them to participate in a mob effort to overturn a legitimate election, or to engage in a *flash crime* (theft, vandalism, outlawed sideshow…), has a mark on their forehead.

- Expressions of mass resistance to oppression are not Mark Crimes. But attempting to overturn a valid election is not an act of resistance. It is inexcusable.

Unforgivable Mark #10:

Cyber-Apathy (AKA: Soul Death)

With the internet, millions of people have seen horrific videos of people being murdered by gangs and armies, or mangled in car accidents, in agony, moments before they die, etc. Watching these videos desensitize us, and kills our humanity.

People who create and share violent, graphic and gruesome videos have a mark in their right hands.

People who willfully watch violent, graphic and gruesome videos have a mark in their foreheads.

- Watching videos of animal cruelty (bull fighting, dog and cock-fighting…) may cause cyber-apathy.

Unforgivable Mark #11:

Abusive Acts Against Children

In the mid 1960s, the US initiated *Head Start*, a nursery program, designed to permanently impair the minds of Black and Latino kids. The US exported Head Start to Latin America and Africa. Under HEW Secretary Gardner, US universities conducted psychotropic drug *research* on Blacks; and psychologists were groomed to recommend drugs, family separation and residential care for Black kids with behavioral issues, while White kids got family therapy. To further destroy minority families, to create a supply of kids for its psychologically destructive programs, the US denied poor families government assistance if fathers lived at home; pushing fathers out. States adopted destructive child-support structures, and adversarial legal supports. Parental values fell. To win their kids' favor, many parents told their kids terrible things about the other parent (a form of psychological abuse). In this system, parents became more psychologically and physically abusive to their kids.

Any CEO, politician, judge, psychologist, social worker, teacher, aide, or private party, who (1) knowingly contributed to impairing a child's mind, (2) cooperated to destroy families, (3) gave children (or adults) harmful drugs, hormones, etc, (4) corruptly removed a child from home, (5) falsified a report about a child, (6) treated a child improperly or other than they would treat their own child, or (7) asked a child to commit a crime, has a mark in their right hands.

Parents who psychological abuse their kids (including being unreasonably mean), or physically punish their child in a way that would commonly be viewed as abusive, wrongly prevent the co-parent from seeing their kid(s), turn their kid(s) against the co-parent, have marks in their right hands.

Unforgivable Mark #12:

False Representations

Western entities often represented their products and interests as one thing when they were another; for instance, Head Start promised 20 point IQ gains, but decreased IQs by 15-18 points; to get grades and get into universities, Western students often represented the work of AI or the work of others, as their own.

False representations includes making false statements, omitting substantial details, and producing contractual terms which the initiator will not fulfill.

Anyone who says something substantially untrue, omits a substantial detail, knowingly falsely represents their motive or product, falsely represents someone else's work as their own or theirs as someone else's, persuades someone into an agreement upon terms he/she will not fulfill, has a mark on their right hand.

Unforgivable Mark #13:

Corrupt and Inhumane Practices

Executives, politicians, government agents and private parties have abused their power and committed great crimes against mankind. The perpetrators of the following crimes, and those who pay, direct or abet them, have a mark in their right hands:

I. **Organized Crime.** The 666 were/are an organized crime cartel, engaged in bribery, IP theft, extortion, sabotage, murder… And they inspired many new crime *families*.

II. **Medical Price Gouging.** Western drug companies raised prices of life-saving medications many times higher than reasonable, forcing millions of children and seniors to go without otherwise affordable medication –a problem worsened by the US allowing pharmaceutical companies to incorporate and go public.

III. **Police, Military and Prison Brutality, and Cruel and Unusual Punishment.** The West deployed police, military and prison personnel to brutalize minorities, war prisoners, convicts… Prisoners should be detained, with no further punishment.

IV. **Environmental Crime.** The West built pollution-blowing factories near poor communities; created extremely loud car, motorcycle and personal audio systems, for Westerners and *Western worshipers* to violate everyone's right to peace.

- Musicians practicing at reasonable hours, etc, are not Mark Crimes.

V. **War Profiteers and Corruptors.** In the 20th century, US weapons makers took-over the US military, and attacked non-White countries, to foment domestic uncertainty and increase defense spending.

VI. **Worker Wage Suppression.** Elite Western businessmen conspired with politicians to underpay workers, everywhere.

VII. **Racial or Ideological Double Dealing (Education, Business, Financial, Housing, Employment).** The West offered bad trade deals to communist and non-White countries; pushed minorities into ghettos and would not fairly educate their kids, and refused them home and business loans. Anyone who does not deal fairly in trade, housing, employment, business, finances or education is damned.

VIII. **Online, Private, State and Nationalized Gambling and Stocks.** Each year countless children face abuse, homelessness and food insecurity, because state authorities legalized gambling (online gambling, lottery, **stock markets**…) and got their parents addicted. To suppress the severity of this disaster, the US stopped publishing suicide reports. To legitimize the big stakes gambling, stock gamblers were portrayed as *wise investors* –although 90% lose/lost their money. (This is aimed at mass gambling facilitators, managers and administrators; less so at users.)

IX. **Domestic Spying, Interference; Foreign Interference, Sabotage & Destabilization**. Against law and competition, the US and affiliates spied on law-abiding citizens, and sabotaged certain citizen's pursuits –stealing their IP and personal property, and falsifying any bases for these crimes. To destabilize foreign

nations, the West engaged in interference, including: (1) sending illegal weapons to foreign criminal groups; (2) coordinating to underpay for non-White countries' goods; (3) sanctioning non-capitalist nations; (4) using the internet/TV/radio to improperly discredit foreign elections or leaders, and to deliver corrupt content….

X. **Identity Theft.** With the advent of the internet, US operatives began to steal certain subjects' personal and credit card information (likely to sabotage these *undesirables* [non-Whites] and augment covert ops funding). Eventually these web-theft skills leaked into the mainstream.

XI. **Conventional Intellectual Property Theft & A.I. IP Theft.** Since the advent of moveable type, Western businessmen have stolen stories and ideas. Around 2022, Western media moved to a new scheme: AI (artificial intelligence) generated stories, film and music. This threatens humanity, as the generative AI models use stolen stories and art. The developers knew talentless Westerners would race to acquire a product that allowed them to falsely claim ideas they could never produce. The logic was: *No one will accuse us of stealing IP, if everyone is stealing IP!* Thus, AI will transform 99.9% of the West into criminal participants –and .1% will be victims of a nationalized organized crime system. AI will write screenplays using stolen ideas, create movies using fake AI actors and music –all so thieving CEOs will never have to pay another artist. Technology created to steal from a nation's creatives, to replace those creatives, is devoutly Satanic.[16] The people behind this scheme (Google's ChatGPT) also released technology that allows teens (and adults) to freely create AI porn images and video –damning these young pornographers. **Anyone** who ever (1) stole or claimed credit for someone else's creative ideas, stories or substantial story-structures, or other creative art (music, lyrics, painting…), or (2) claimed credit for creative works produced by AI, (3) developed AI that ever relied on a stolen idea or image, or (4) produced facilitated AI capable of producing pornography, or (5) produced and/or distributed AI produced porn, has a mark on their right hand.

XII. **Scapegoat-ers and Immigrant Haters.** In the 1960s the US began to blame all social problems on minorities. In the internet age, evil world leaders used hate-based social media to convince their evil voters that minorities and immigrants caused their national problems. This tactic carries a high cost for the leaders and their voters.

XIII. **Cyber Bullies (Nations, Corporations and Private Parties).** With the rise of internet social networks, some users began to antagonize other users, hoping to get them to kill themselves. US government agents engaged in such experiments, to push *undesirables* to harm themselves. Soon, many Western teens, proving as evil as their parents, began to push their peers to commit suicide.

[16] AI (computer programs designed to provide seemingly unique responses to prompts) had been a reality for years in 2023. AI became a national story in late 2022 or early 2023, after I attacked AI on Twitter and attacked the Writer's Guild of America (East & West) for saying AI is good thing for writers. The IP thieves at WGA quickly reversed. US AI film and TV companies have already begun to alter thousands of films and TV shows, in effort to fraudulently backdate their IP theft. Much of the falsification of existing films alters dialogue (especially in narration and cutaway shots) to backdate my ideas -and likely the ideas of others- into pre-existing films.

Unforgivable Mark #14:

Institutional Corruptors

The West became a corruption powerhouse by using Freemasonry to bring together people who should not interact (presidents, businessmen, judges, politicians, law enforcement officials, institutional records keepers, publishers…), to coordinate ongoing corrupt arrangements. Centuries later, John Gardner used corporate *boards of directors* to greatly refined, nationalized and "legitimized" this.

Institutional corruptors refine, streamline and unite a nation's corrupt activities. With these agents, US states facilitated the creation of shell (fake) companies to launder money through US banks. Laterally, the US coordinated to have US banks provide generous loans for White parents to send their children to universities –which agreed to conduct dangerous experiments on non-White kids, and give the corrupt fruit of that research (such as *Head Start*) to state and private actors. The corruptors brazenly replaced the US military's Joint Chiefs of Staff generals with defense contractors. Soon the corruptors moved into US elementary schools, where they tested, profiled and tracked all children –seeking malleable unethical types, with supremacist tendencies, for high level state positions. Some girls (and likely some boys) who profiled as *non-conformists* and *resistors* were eliminated. In the internet age, corruptors like Google and social media companies, persuaded the public that CEOs and corporations should be allowed to make unlimited political *donations* (bribes). Corrupt judges supported this. The US reinforced this by hiring and training brutal police, military and prison personnel, and convincing the public that police and soldiers should not be questioned.

Any person who used or helped use boards of directors, Freemasonry, etc., to subvert institutions, ethical restrictions/standards has a mark on their right hand.

Any private or state agent who conspired to reposition his/a company or department (including universities) to interact with any other entity to act unethically, or in violation of law or anyone's rights, has a mark on their right hand.

In such a system, any law enforcement, military, prison or security personnel, or private citizen who (1) brutalized, mistreated or needlessly killed someone, or (2) helped dispose of a dead body(s), or evidence, has a mark on their right hand.

Any state, public, or private agent/employee, who offered or accepted money or benefit to do anything unethical or improper, has a mark on their right hand.

Any state or private entity, or university employee, contractor, researcher, student, etc, who conducted any harmful experiments on any subject, child or adult, which they might have suspected were harmful, has a mark on their right hand.

Unforgivable Mark #15:

Blood of the Saints

In Revelation, God repeatedly mentions the *blood of the saints*, and His servants and prophets who were slain for *the word of God*, and their *testimony* (6:9 and 10; 12:10 and 11; 16:6; 18:20; 19:2, 19:10; 20:4; 22:9). God's servants are people who serve God's true Churches and Religions, and private people who love, serve and abide God, and further His will. Revelation, chapters 6, 9 and 11, remind us of God's servants who were tortured and killed.

Anyone who deliberately kills, or substantially harms, tortures, abuses or persecutes one of God's servants, and anyone who deliberately contributes to violating, altering, falsifying or corrupting the work, writing or legacy of one of God's servants (as the West has acted to cast doubt on the Apostle John's work), and anyone who willfully *contributes* to killing, harming, threatening or discrediting one of God's servants, has a mark on their right hand.

Unforgivable Mark #16:

Aggregated Data

The US government stole the complete and detailed concept of *aggregated data* from me in late 2006, and began to attribute my ideas to many Western Whites, by falsifying and backdating PDFs and web pages. The US immediately tried to actualize my aggregated data system. The first sign of this was the surge in popularity of key giant social media websites (Facebook), and the explosive profitability of key mass internet commerce websites (Amazon).

The United States allowed their mass media corporate partners access to all US citizens (including kids) because they could better learn to predict each citizens' behavior if citizens were constantly engaged with one of several well-cloaked social media interfaces. Western aggregated data systems involved private corporate subcontractors monitoring citizens, engaged in all aspects of their lives, via cable-box cameras, computers and phones.

Although the corporate partners alleged aggregated data was vital to a modernized domestic law enforcement system, the private partners intended to use the system to (1) steal IP from private citizens, (2) spy on competitors, (3) make daily windfall profits by predicting stock market movements.

Anyone involved in implementing and maintaining an aggregated data system, secretly watching a nation's law-abiding private citizens, has a mark in their right hand.

Unforgivable Mark #17:

Documents & Records Falsifiers:

In the mid 1940s, the West implemented advanced and corrupt new methods to falsify God's word. Later, public and private US records and registration departments (e.g., patent and copyright offices; book ISBN distributors) used these methods to falsify documents. Soon US corporations used these methods to *steal the internet*. Hollywood has used these falsification methods for decades. In the internet age, the US also used agents like the Internet Archive to falsify records.

Anyone who falsifies documents to falsify God's word, or the history of God's word, or the perception of that history; and anyone who knowingly contributes to falsifying public records; and any news or media operative who abets such falsification by fraud or publishing favorable stories and omitting critical reports, etc; and anyone with knowledge of these crimes, who failed to inform authorities, has a mark in their right hand.

Unforgivable Mark #18:

Heirs of the Western Beasts

Around 1955 the US began to export TV, film and radio propaganda designed to cause the Earth to *worship the first beast*, causing the damnation of millions. Westerners who worked to spread *beast worship*, have marks in their right hand.

Outside of the West, the West utilized sabotage and policies that perpetuate poverty, and caused kids to turn to crime and drugs, and die before adulthood.

These policies made the West prosperous. Their pampered kids enjoyed safe schools, secure communities, strong job markets –prime conditions for *good works*. Conversely, kids in nations sabotaged by the West were impoverished, traumatized, less apt to do good works. Would God let the West deliberately damn millions, sabotage non-Western kids, then give Western kids an easy pass into Heaven?

No. In Exodus 34:7, God says He is known to visit "…*the inequity of the fathers upon the children and the children's children to the third and fourth generation*."

To enter Heaven, children of comfortable Westerners (and those made rich by the West) must struggle as hard to do good works and undo evil as typical non-Westerners must struggle to overcome adversity and evil to enter Heaven. Western heirs who fail in this will be sent to *Sheol*, a dark gloomy place of punishment. Sheol is a firm penalty, but less severe than Gehenna (mistakenly called "Hell" in the West), where other *mark* criminals are sent. [17]

---

[17] Hence, Revelation 2:23: "*And I will kill her children with death. And all the churches shall know that I am He who searches the minds and hearts…*" And Matt 19:24: "*…It is easier for a camel to go through the eye of a needle than for a rich man to enter the kingdom of God.*"

13:17
The Solution to THE MOTHER OF ALL MYSTERIES:
…That No Man Might Buy or Sell

13:17 is the greatest mystery ever. [18] In my solution, you'll see God reveal his power over time, particularly midway through the *13:17(c)* solution –keep an eye on column "C", question #2C, next page; I highlighted the best part.

13:17 reads: ***"And that no man might buy or sell, save he that had the mark, or the name of the Beast, or the number of his name."***

The first challenge is to discover and explain (A) what a ***mark*** is, (B) what the ***name of the beast*** is, and (C)what the ***Number of the Beast*** is.

The second challenge (pages 43-44) is to explain how to buy and sell using (A) a *mark*, (B) the *name of the beast*, and (C) the *number of his name*.

The third challenge (page 45) is to integrate your businesses.

Here is the solution to the **first** 13:17 mystery/challenge…

13:17 reads: **"And that no man might buy or sell, save he that had…**

A. …the mark…	**B.** …the name of the Beast…	**C.** …or the number of his name.
Question #1A: What is a mark?	**Question #1B:** What is the name of the Beast?	**Question #1C:** What is the Number of the Beast?
a. A Divine identifier; b. An internet access device with a visual display, such as a PC computer or smart-phone; c. a criminal minion; d. a curse or a disease; e. a cure. f. a brand.	a. **The United States** b. **John W Gardner** c. John C Malone (the second human beast). • The following phrases are Revelation *nicknames* for the *beast* (the US): d. Babylon e. The Great Whore f. The Mother of Harlots g. The Great City • The US also is called *Jezebel* in Chapter 2.	a. **50** (*His* name, "United States," refers to the 50 united states). b. c. $\overline{\chi\xi\varsigma}$; d. 600+60+6,; e. 666 f. The secret 7th answer can be found on page 47. *Correct answers to this question are also *48* and *49*, because there were 48 states in the 1940s, when the second Beast was born, before Alaska and Hawaii joined the USA in 1959.

[18] 13:17 is incredible because God put the mystery is in plain sight (with most of His other mysteries, you must find the mystery and the solution). But you read 13:17 and want to solve the meaning of a *mark*, *the name of the beast* and *the number of his name* –and why you can *buy and sell* with them. 13:18 is similar, we want to know who *the beast* is and what *his number* is. But, for me, in just reading the two mysteries, 13:18 almost feels impossible to solve, while 13:17 dares the world to solve it.

Here is the solution to the **second** 13:17 mystery challenge.

A. **Question #2A:** **How can you buy AND sell with a *mark*?**	**B.** **Question #2B:** **How can you buy AND sell with the *name of the Beast*?**	**C.** **Question #2C:** **How can you buy AND sell with the *number of his name*?**
To sell: Amy will need her *mark* (criminal minion) to sell the *mark* (curse) or *mark* (cure), online, using her *mark* (internet access and display device). Amy will sell with a smart-phone, because smart-phones have cameras and video –good for internet marketing. **To buy:** In this situation, Amy needs digital money. Since she can only buy using a *mark* item, her only option is to use her *mark* (internet device) to mine for crypto-currency. If she started early, back in 2009, she could've made good money, fast; but today, 2024, crypto-mining is slow going. Finished. The solutions continue on the next page…	The Beast is the United States. So, **TO BUY**, our fictitious character, ***Donald***, can use cash (*United States* printed on each bill). But how will you obtain cash or US currency? If he's an evil genius, he'll do as John Gardner did, and get an insider, like Milton Friedman, at the ***US Federal Reserve System*** –the system that injects money into the US economy. Now Donald can steal money, because reserve banks earn their own money by distributing earnings of open market accounts; they can lend to banks, issue bank notes (distribute cash), process transactions, purchase obligations of non-bank entities, manage federal deposit accounts, and keep up to $7.5-billion cash on hand. Now Donald can send cash anywhere (or credit cash to any federal bank account).	There are 50 states referred to in the name *the United States*. If the average Joe wants to make money in the US, he needs to start a business. Opening a business in the US is done at the state level, in any one of the 50 states. After Joe applies for a **state business license, or entity number** for his new business, the Secretary of State office, or the commerce office, or business office, will issue Joe a **state business license number, in both *his* name** AND in ***his business'* name**; hence: ***the Number of his Name*!!!** ❖ Impossibly Genius! And to get this information, back in 95 AD, God & Jesus had to travel 1900 years into the future, and back.

A.	B.	C.
(Complete)	**To Sell:** To sell, all Donald has are 6 names for the Beast. The four names he hasn't used yet are: *Babylon, the Great Whore, the Mother of Harlots,* and *the Great City*. Hmm… So, Donald is going to have to take ***Babylon,*** that ***Great Whore*** and ***Mother of Harlots***, and put that whore to work on the streets of ***the Great City***. Soon the money is rolling in. Donald uses his Federal Reserve system to make untraceable payments to himself and Babylon –careful to also slip some money to the four 666 members on the US Federal Reserve Board of Governors. 666 members always want their cut. This was humorous but fairly accurate. **In reality, Gardner and Friedman used *shell companies* –NOT crypto.** Finished.	**Buy & Sell:** Now Joe has a business license and name, but nothing to buy or sell. So he must return to the question: *number of his name*? The name of the other beast is *John Gardner*. The number of *his* name was 666; it represents 666 corrupt Congressmen, Justices, judges, and business CEOs, who love to be **bought and sold**. With the ***Number of his*** (Gardner's) ***Name*** (which refers to the 666 members of Gardner's crime ring), Joe can make big money, and break any US white collar law. But he's going to have to pay; these 666 elite cheaters aren't cheap. But once Joe bribes them, their influence is transferable –he can sell it, as often as he likes, as long as he calls Justice Roberts (or whichever judge or congressman he buys), in advance to tell them how to vote! Finished.

13:17, *That No Man Might Buy or Sell*, Third Challenge!

The third and final mystery/challenge is: How do you to **integrate** the three businesses? Here's the solution…

You have three businesses:

A.	B.	C.
A mark business, selling Curses and cures online, using crypto-currency.	A cash theft system, which misappropriates money from the US Federal Reserve System; supplemented by selling a prostitute named Babylon.	Selling access to corrupt elected officials and business leaders.
Question #3A: **How can you integrate business A with B and C?**	**Question #3B:** **How can you integrate business B with A and C?**	**Question #3C:** **How can you integrate business C with A and B?**

The answers to questions #3A, 3B and 3C is to do what John W Gardner did…

Donald sends Babylon to Amy's place to shoot some porn videos, featuring Babylon, using Amy's *mark* phone camera. But Babylon can't make porn videos alone, so Joe's going to bribe some celebrities from the 666 to go to Amy's place and make porn with Babylon. There's a strong demand for weird porn, on the dark web, or whatever, so they're going to make some deviant porn too. Joe will file state business registrations for Donald and Amy's businesses. Joe takes his unused *number of his name*, , and turns it upside down, spelling *sex*. Joe gives the business name and logo to Donald, for his new mainstream porn channel, featuring Babylon. Joe takes the other symbol, , and flips it upside down: . Now the symbol looks like the word *sex* with a backwards "e" –which looks like it represents deviance. ***Deviant*** *!!* –the perfect name for Amy's new deviant porn internet business.

- NOTE: The upside-down 666 symbols (into) is God exposing the primary tool Gardner used to corrupt America: sex.

Due to the illegal content, the deviant porn videos will only be able to be accessed and monetized with untraceable crypto-currency. Donald takes the business registrations and creates federal accounts for each partner. Now Donald can use the Fed to transfer money between accounts. Donald links the new accounts to a Coinbase centralized exchange, to convert crypto (earned from Amy's deviant porn site) into standard currency. [19]

[19] Again, Gardner and Friedman did NOT actually use crypto-currency, they used shell companies.

The Number of the Beast

By now you know John W Gardner was the third and final Beast.

Born October 8th, 1912, John W Gardner's number, **600+60+6** (or **666**), *the Number of the Beast*, **represents the easiest means to <u>permanently</u> control wealth and power in the United States** –by corruptly controlling elected politics, the media, business, defense, intelligence….

The 600 represents the bottom tier of a three-tiered organization, comprised of 600 of the most powerful, currently serving, US CEOs, elected leaders, and appointed officials. The 60, the middle tier, represents 60 active and currently serving federally elected or appointed officials, Justices and banking chiefs. The final 6 represents the 6 original leaders of the 666, who were all currently serving CEOs, judges, economists or statesmen. Three of the original six were White Anglos, three were Jewish.

It is probable that John Gardner began organizing his 666 well before he became CEO of the Carnegie Corp, in 1955. The 666 achieved dominant power in 1963 or 1964, after JFK was assassinated.

Gardner became the most powerful man in America, in August 1965, when, simultaneous to being CEO of the Carnegie Corporation, and the leader of the 666, he became the US Secretary of *Health, Education and Welfare* (HEW). Gardner's first full year as US HEW Secretary was 19**66**. Gardner also served a full year as HEW secretary in 1967. But in April 1967, Gardner stepped down as CEO of Carnegie. Thus, the only full year he presided over both HEW and Carnegie, was 1966.

Gardner resigned as US HEW Secretary, in the spring of 1968.

Why?

He had bigger plans.

The *666* in Gardner's name are the 18 (6+6+6) letters in his name: John Wi + lliam G + ardner. But there was another important set of numbers in his name. The alpha numeric total of his last name is **67**: G-7, A-1, R-18, D-4, N-14, E-5, R-18.

Gardner quit Carnegie in 1967, because 19**67** was the year he planned to become the undisputed leader of his *666*. 67 represented Gardner on top of everyone.

Gardner did not own Carnegie Corporation. He was an appointed CEO, paid a fixed salary –unlike *owner-CEOs*, whose incomes are only limited by company profitability. But once Gardner stepped down as CEO, he could no longer be an official member of his 666. But he *could* oversee operations, as ***67*** (or just *7*), the leader or chief strategist of the 666. Hence, Gardner stepped down from the Carnegie Corporation in April 1967.

Incidentally, although the 666 was/is a racist organization, there are/were Black and Brown members, like Barack Obama. As long as they accepted bribes, and put the interests of White Westerners and themselves above all others, the 666 would help a few Black and Brown politicians thrive.

Due to the system's fundamental reliance on dishonesty and selfishness, it is possible for all members of the middle and bottom rungs (the 60 and the 600) to be members without knowing they are members; they *are* simply because they accept bribes. In the 666, the preferred forms of bribes are:

1. Money through shells;
2. Board positions, which can pay millions annually, and allow corporate officers, who should not engage with each other, to engage with each other;
3. Cash;
4. Large campaign donations;
5. Lavish "gifts";
6. Crypto;
7. Fake social media "hits";
8. TV time (elected officials and businessmen often prefer TV air time, because national air time can cost millions); the Politicians and CEOs you most frequently see on TV, news and social media are members of the 666;
9. Gold bars have recently become popular –as gold, in the US, is untraceable.

The Number of the Beast

Gardner is the man credited with conceiving the 666, BUT $\overline{\chi\xi\varsigma}$ is a number associated with the Beast (Gardner) in Revelation, 1800 years before he existed. $\overline{\chi\xi\varsigma}$ are 3 Greek alphanumeric symbols which, in Arabic numerals, read: 600+60+6.

Who is in the 666?

The 6

The number *6*, the final number in the expression 600+60+**6**, represents the six original leaders, the executive branch, of Gardner's 666: **John Gardner, Nelson Rockefeller, William S Paley, Henry Kissinger, Milton Friedman,** and **William J Brennan.** Unlike the 60 and the 600, who may not know they serve deceit, evil and Satan, all of *The 6* understood this.

I'm not sure if the 6 founding *executive* positions remained vacant after the original 6 retired or died. I suspect these positions were filled. John C Malone certainly became the leader of the 666, after John W Gardner died.

The original 6 were, by far, the most evil, powerful and effective criminal business force in world history. The new, current generation is just as evil, but much less intelligent. That's what to expect when your values are deceit, theft and greed –not accuracy, excellence and hard work; your reference and standards are always falling, until everything disintegrates or implodes.

The 60

The **60** are: (1) 50 US Senators (half of the Senate, usually all Republican, but sometimes a few Democrats are needed); (2) five Supreme Court Justices; (3) one US President; (4) four members of the US Federal Reserve System Board of Governors.

Every US President since Richard Nixon (possibly Johnson) was a member of the 666 –EXCEPT Bill Clinton (he may have been, but I found no evidence of it).

The President is NOT the most powerful member of the 666. Yes, Presidents have the most power, in the short term; but if a President defies *The 6* (who control American political spending) *that* President will not be re-elected. Candidates who do not agree with the goals of the 666 will not receive campaign funding.

The 600

The **600** includes 218 US Representatives (a simple majority of Congress; most are Republican, but Democrats have been in the 666), FBI Director, CIA Director, Homeland Security Director, Fed Chair, FCC Director/Chair, CEOs of most of the top 100 US companies, key state and federal appellate judges, key state governors, key secretaries of state, Big 6 film and media company CEOs, the Librarian of Congress, CEOs of major US financial services, major defense contractor CEOs, *Big Tech* CEOs, major oil CEOs, the Postmaster General, Registrar of Copyright, top university presidents, top US law firms, top US newsprint and book CEOs.

13:18; THE FINAL BEAST: John W Gardner

(And His Faithful Servant Milton Friedman)

In 1968, John W Gardner took a board position at Stanford University, in California, and moved to the Stanford campus, where he lived for the rest of his life.

Gardner and Milton Friedman were two of the leaders of the 666. Friedman was chosen for his knowledge of US Treasury operations. After retiring from the University of Chicago, Friedman moved to San Francisco, in 1977, about 25 miles from John Gardner, and joined Gardner on the Stanford faculty, at the Hoover Institute. But Friedman got a more important appointment in 1977, a *visiting scholar* position at the US Federal Reserve Bank of San Francisco, which he kept until his death (2004). At the Fed, aided by corrupt members of the Fed's Board of Governors, Friedman coordinated payments to his and Gardner's many shells. This arrangement financed Gardner's fees for masterminding the biggest heist in world history.

In 1977, Japanese inventors introduced the world's first 2-way cable system, which delivered 30-60 TV channels, and included technologies like interactive TV polling, text messaging, pay-on-demand, and credit card payments **–all way back in 1977**. *QUBE* was a cable TV system and a central internet computing system –in one, the first true internet. In a stroke of fortune for US media criminals, the system was introduced in the US, after Steve Ross (CEO of Warner) asked Sony to create an experimental cable system for US markets. What Japan/Sony created was staggering. [Sony's 1975 *Betamax* so eclipsed US tech that it caused an 8-year legal war between Sony and the US film industry. Thus, QUBE carried a false *Pioneer Electronics* label.]

QUBE, released in Ohio, December 1977, was a huge hit. Quickly, the cable industry knew a QUBE-like TV or internet system would revolutionize computing and TV, and bring commerce right into people's homes. Rather than thanking Japan for the brilliant gift, and accepting another humiliation, the US cable industry and military plotted to steal the cable/internet, before Japan realized what they had.

To steal the greatest invention of the second half of the 20th century, the US cable industry turned to John Gardner. Allowing Gardner and Friedman access to Fed funds was payment for making the invention of internet look like an act of collective Western genius.[20] [Find a fuller, rough version of this story at www.TheZoneResistance.com.][21]

---

[20] Speculative, but Gardner and Friedman may have been homosexual partners. As I wrote this, I learned Satanists tend to be disproportionately homosexual and gravitate to powerful groups, particularly supremacist groups. The SF Fed giving Friedman a *visiting scholar* position was unlikely; advancing to the Chicago Fed was more likely, as Friedman taught economics at University of Chicago for 30 years. A year before Friedman moved to SF, in 1976, California passed the "Consenting Adult Sex Act," making male gay sex in bathhouses legal. It's unlikely this law could have passed without Gardner's (a California native) support.

[21] Once foreign nations were connected to US internet and cable, the US began stealing their technology –but preemptively **accusing** the foreign nation(s) of stealing US technology. This made America look like the actual conceiver, and made US intelligence seem peerless. This *attack by accusation* may be why Satan is referred to as "the accuser," in Revelation 12:10.

The Secret Crimes of John W. Gardner

Creating Israel by Corrupting the Bible

After World War II, Gardner, a psychologist, was hired by the Carnegie Corporation, in 1946. Three years later, in 1949, Gardner was promoted to vice president of Carnegie. How did a man with no business experience become VP of the great Carnegie Corporation in just 3 years?

In WWII, in the OSS, Gardner proved to be a brilliant problem-solver. The biggest problem after WWII was: where to relocate Jews who felt unsafe in Europe? There was no public spirit for forcing Jews on Palestine. Gardner proposed the Dead Sea Scrolls Hoax to cajole public opinion. Gardner led the hoax (1946 to 1956) and wrote the fake chapters and verses. The scrolls did the following: [22]

1. The crime added 27 chapters to Isaiah. [23]
2. The fake Isaiah verses said Jesus would return after Israel was restored (chapters 43 and 44). This caused Americans to support creating Israel, to hasten Christ's return. In truth, the Rockefellers and other wanted to create Israel to protect their regional oil interests, and undertake business/military actions that were illegal in the West.
3. The crime falsely called Jews "chosen"; Isaiah 43:20, 44:1, etc.
4. The crime altered much of Deuteronomy, possibly including Deuteronomy 7:6 –which also calls Jews *chosen*.
5. To support the scheme, Gardner backdated New Testament verses into the fake Isaiah verses (including many Revelation verses and John 12:38); Jesus' words in Mark 9:44 went to the final verse of Isaiah, 66:24 –inviting the pseudo-logic, "If Jesus quoted the newly found scrolls, they must be real!" [24] [25]
6. The Isaiah fakes **falsely alleged God forgives any crime Jews commit** (Is 43:25, 44:22), and **falsely depicted God as a racist,** alleging He'd ransom thousands of Brown Arabs and Black Africans for one Jew (Is 43:3, 4).[26] [27]

---

[22] Some of Gardner's minions have campaigned to say Revelation was written around 70 AD (instead of 95-96 AD), to falsely imply John did not write Revelation, and undermine Revelation's credibility. But in John 21:21-23, Jesus tips us He would return to give John God's Revelation, telling John and Peter that John will *remain* (stay alive) until Jesus returned. John outlived the other disciples.

[23] In Isaiah **66:6**, Gardner falsely invokes God, to promise to "repay His [Gardner's] enemies": non-whites and non-capitalists.

[24] One of Gardner's strategies was to attribute Jesus' Mark 9:44 quote to Isaiah. This simultaneously gave credibility to the Dead Seas Scrolls and undermined Jesus. The 9:44 quote was uniquely powerful, as Jesus gives us an insider's view of Hell ("Where **their worm does not die** and the fire is not quenched"). But, with the fake Dead Sea scrolls, suddenly it seemed as if Jesus was just quoting Isaiah.

[25] Fraudulently legitimizing fake documents, by backdating and cross-referencing, became standard IP theft practice for Gardner's 666, in Hollywood. I reported and described dozens of instances of this in Briggs v Cameron –US judges did nothing.

[26] Gardner's favorite number was 6. His placement of key chapters/verses in Isaiah indicates his second favorite number was 4; 3 was his third favorite; 2 was his fourth. These numbers are based on the date of Gardner's birth, and reveal his self-obsession.

[27] In *The Zodiac Killer's Identity Revealed* we learn Gardner (and Freemasonry) solved Revelation's easier mysteries. So it's possible Gardner knew Revelation 11:19 and 15:3 revealed God rescinded His Covenant with the Jews. Thus, Gardner may have altered the Dead Sea Scrolls so Israelis would feel safe committing any crime, disregard the Commandments, not do good works, and be damned.

7. The crime added two chapters to Habakkuk (chapters 1 and 2). **Chapter 1 portrayed people of Arab descent** (from Chaldea: Syria/Iraq) as **blood-thirsty savages** (1:1-11). Chapter 2 falsely shows God promise Arabs (the Middle East) that the "remnant" (Jews and Anglos) will punish/plunder the Arab world, perhaps forever (see 2:2-8).
8. The crime greatly altered the Book of *Jeremiah*, such as 3:16 and 17 –altered to anticipate the improper creation of Israel, and to suggest God was indifferent about the *Ark of the Covenant* –to cast God as capricious and cast His word as unreliable. [This report later cites two Jeremiah verses which were included in the Dead Seas Scrolls, but not necessarily altered.]
9. The crime further used Ezekiel to allege God would restore Israel before the Second Coming.

The list of changes is seemingly endless. All of the changes were made to suit the preferences of Western White supremacists and Satanists.

One of the egregious flaws in the scheme is seen in his first fake chapter, Isaiah 40:22, as Gardner writes of God sitting "*above the **circle** of the earth*". But the Book of Isaiah was situated centuries before the world knew the Earth was round. Nowhere else in the Bible is this revealed. Even in Revelation 21:1, where John sees *old Earth* had died, God and John are careful not to reveal the Earth is round.

April 10th, 1948, Millar Burrows announced the finding of the Dead Sea scrolls, purportedly found in caves in the West Bank, Palestine, in 1946. [28]

A month later, May 1948, Israel was formed, with America's support.

In 1949, Gardner became vice president of Carnegie.

The original and true Book of Isaiah ended at chapter 39.

With Gardner's 27 fake chapters, Isaiah now ends at Chapter **66**.

The third *6* in the scheme is the Star of David, with 6 points, and no history in Judaism. As I started this report, Wikipedia's *Star of David* page explained there was no such star in Jewish history, except perhaps an unexplained orange and yellow star in an obscure 17th century painting. But as I approached completion of this, Wikipedia added many *unknown* examples of the star. The problem is… the Star is not mentioned in any known literary sources for 3000 years.

The question is: why would an unknown star be chosen over 12 stars, representing God's beloved 12 Tribes of Israel? **Solution:** Because Gardner was the new *boss*, and he wanted a 6-pointed star, formed from 2 interlocking triangles, representing the 3 Anglo and the 3 Jewish leaders of the 666.

[28] Because the West has "found" so many questionable scrolls over the centuries, all biblical scrolls found by the West, going back to the 12th century AD, should be rejected, the rest should be revaluated.

Gardner and the 666
Seize the Vatican

In the late 1950s John Gardner orchestrated the takeover of the Vatican. The first sign occurred on July 1st, 1949, when Pope Pius XII issued his ***Decree Against Communism***, which excommunicated anyone who espoused communist ideas. This gift to Western capitalists hindered global economic justice for decades.

Two years later, October 1957, Cardinal Angelo Giuseppe Roncalli was elected Pope –the first Pope to take the name "John" in over 500 years. January 25th, 1959, less than 3 months as *the Pope*, John XXIII called for an ecumenical council, the first in almost 100 years: *Vatican II*.

"Vatican II," began in 1962 and ended in December 1965, and altered the Church in ways that violated Jesus' intent, such as: **(1)** it called for "*institutional **renewal**,*" [29] changing with the times (*but God's word does not devolve with our whims*); **(2)** it urged science to create birth control (*to promote recreational sex*); **(3)** it decreed bishops have full ordinary power in their diocese to alter Doctrine, to change with the times (*allowing the US/West to create their own rules);* **(4)** it said missionaries should help the social and economic welfare of people (*thus, Gardner would use missionaries to unwittingly contaminate water sources and wells, and impair children's minds using Head Start's methods*); [30] **(5)** Vatican II attacked God's word *(e.g.,* the *Revelation* document ruled *the Church does not draw her certainty for all revealed truths from Scripture alone*; *thus, Scripture and tradition must be equally venerated)*; **(6)** it called for the Church to embrace modern media, newspaper, TV, film, radio (*thus, Gardner's Western media team took-over the Vatican*). Once Gardner's media apparatus was in the Vatican, he used his profiling tools to identify and promote priests with pedophiliac profiles, in North, South and Central America.

June 30, 1963, John XXIII died, and Giovanni Montini became Pope Paul VI. A few months later, Paul VI sold his tiara (crown). The buyer placed the tiara on display in Washington DC (USA) –symbolically saying the US owns the Vatican.

Three months into his papacy, Paul VI made establishing a "dialogue with the world" a priority, to justify his future travel. At the time, no Pope had left Italy in over 100 years. Paul VI travelled often –starting with a trip to Israel, January 5th, 1964. Paul VI visited many countries, and 6 continents –but not China or Russia.

---

[29] In 1964 Gardner published his second propaganda book "*Self **Renewal**: The Individual and the Innovative Society*." The Church's renewal documents were approved in October 1965 –a year after Gardner's book was released.

[30] The heretical subtext of *Vatican II* was God's word is <u>not</u> timeless, so the Church and God needed to keep pace with the West's decline. Thus, the Church hastened Western moral decline.

The Gardner 666 Assassinations?

From 1963 to 1968, as Gardner rocketed to power, three of America's most notorious assassinations occurred. I believe Gardner conceived and actualized (paid for) the assassinations of US President John F Kennedy, Dr. Martin Luther King, Jr., and Robert F Kennedy. [31]

This theory has what the prior theories lack: a clear, plausible motive.

Why would Gardner kill President Kennedy?

Solution: Because Kennedy, like Eisenhower, would not let Gardner near his administration. This blocked all of the goals of Gardner's 666.

A few months after Kennedy's assassination, Gardner formed his *Educational Task Force* for President Johnson. A year later, 1965, Johnson made Gardner the *US Health, Education and Welfare Secretary*. From there, Gardner implemented his national Head Start program.

Why would Gardner kill Martin Luther King, Jr?

Solution: To control social messaging to and about Black Americans. With MLK dead, Gardner and the 666 leaders chose all of America's Black leaders and entertainers, by dictating who got TV air time, film and music deals. If you plan to inflict brain damage on children, and portray Blacks as buffoons forever, you can't have good leaders getting in the way. MLK would never sit quietly as Gardner used Head Start to harm children and use the social welfare system to destroy Black families; nor would he sit quietly as the music industry encouraged children to become gangsters and disrespect women. It's also certain Dr. King had the intellect to find it suspicious that 95% of Republicans consistently voted to fund Head Start –a nursery program exclusively for Black and Latino children, that just *happened* to advocate using all worst practices on Black and Brown babies.

With Dr. King out of the way, never again would an American Black leader organize boycotts and unite churches for social progress.

For money and *audience access*, Gardner's fake Black leaders and artists (Jesse Jackson, Obama, Sharpton, Spike Lee, Prince, Dr. Dre, Jay-Z) obeyed all orders.

- Under Gardner, the US deputized banks, treasury and IRS officials to improperly seize the wealth of successful Blacks after they die, falsely alleging tax evasion, probate problems, etc. All of them will be held to account.

[31] There is no hard evidence to support this, but the circumstantial and numerical support is strong…. Gardner liked his twin integers (**33, 66, 88**); JFK was killed on **November 22**, 1963 –November is the only twin integer month; 22 is obviously a twin. MLK was killed on April 4th (**4/4** or **44**), 1968. RFK was killed 2 months later, June 6 (**6/6** or **66**), 1968.

Revelation: Truth, Time and Numbers

In Revelation, perhaps highest of God's revelations and messages are His recurring revelations related to time. The *time* revelations show His control of time; and once we (humans) get past that *impossibility*, we can see God is conveying important messages about evils committed by some nations over long periods of *time*, and messages about some societies' great accomplishments – often pertaining to time, or which required time and great cooperation.

Part of Revelation's messages concern God's history with mankind –with special emphasis on the first culture God revealed Himself to: the Hebrews. That story leads into Judaism's ties Christianity and Islam, but it's also shows how the best of our humanity comes from God –our loyalty to those who stand by us, our love of family, the unique bond we form with our firstborn…

But there are also differences among nations, which God also addresses in Revelation. Some cultures choose to be "generalists", teaching their kids all basic survival skills, hunting, gathering, farming, history… People in these societies are skilled, resourceful and independent; but, with few specialists, these societies tend not to develop much, and tend to recover slowly from disaster.

Other societies have specialized. Here, because the knowledge-base is so broad, and the ambitions and needs of society more demanding, people develop special skills (doctors, teachers, builders, inventors, scientists, weapons makers…). These societies are much more advanced, and cooperate very effectively. *Generalization* and *specialization* relate to Revelation because, to execute His will, God turned to nations who have specialized. In this, God seems to be encouraging all nations to specialize, without giving up their traditions.

Specialization accelerates a nation's technological *evolution*. Evolution also connects to Revelation's central time theme, where, at times, God honors certain civilizations that studied the heavens and developed thoughtful calendar systems. This may be one of God's ways of encouraging observation, cooperation, innovation… But, in the end, God is God, and more concerned with our efforts to be good, moral people. God will not save us for making good calendars –but He will save us for being good people. In this way, all people and societies are equal.

Calendars play a huge role in Revelation; probably partially to emphasize God's control of time, partially because a reliable calendar system is a sign of an advanced society, and partially because Satan helped the West develop

techniques that allowed them to corrupt God's word, by "backdating" false information into ancient documents. The West soon used these methods to falsify other nations' histories.

In addition to the Gregorian and Yin Calendars, Revelation also refers to several Mesoamerican calendars, and chapters 9, 16, 19 and 22 acknowledge Muslims, Judaists, Christians, Hindus and Buddhists. Thus, below, I state the date of the One Hour War on some of these other calendars.

- On the **Islamic** calendar, the date of God's One Hour War US is: **4th Muharram al-Akhirah, 1448**. (1447 is the Islamic year).
- On the **Hindu** Bikrami calendar, the date of God's One Hour War is: **Shukarvaar, 5 Harh, 2083**. (2082 is the Hindu Bikrami calendar year).
- On the **Haab**, Mesoamerica calendar, the *long count* date is date of God's One Hour War is: 13.0.13.12.8.

As I researched this report, I learned the Chinese calendar predates the Gregorian by almost 2700 years. I was not able to find an older still-and-continuously operational calendar. But I also found many web-links that claimed the Hebrew calendar is the oldest. My immediate question was: "If the Hebrew calendar is so old, why, in the Old Testament and the New, was it necessary to date events with lengthy lineage citations: '*Abraham begot Isaac, Isaac begot Jacob*…'?"

I soon learned the Hebrew calendar was not introduced until the 4th century **AD**, about 358 A.D., instituted by Hillel II. Those who conceived what is questionably called the *"Hebrew" calendar* improperly backdated it, by over 4000 years, to 3760 BC, and claimed a calendar year of about 4118. Today the calendar's year is 5786.

The Chinese Yin calendar was developed around 2700 BC, so its year is rightfully 4724.The Hindu/Bikrami calendar was developed around 57 BC, so its year is rightfully 2083.The Islamic calendar was developed between the 6th and 7th century; so, its calendar year is properly 1448. And the Haab calendar system properly dates back to 550 BC. So what good is it to honor the exceptional things some cultures do, if another culture can just re-invent its history, to steal glory?

- If we properly start the Hebrew calendar from 358 AD, the date of God's One Hour War is: **4 Tamuz, 1668**.
- On the improperly backdated Hebrew calendar, the date is: **4 Tamuz, 5786**.

THE COMPLETE *REVELATION* SOLUTIONS

NOTE: In May 2026, in *Line 5: The Hands that Rocked Time*, I first reported there have 6 human "timelines". We live in Line 6. Concerning the One Hour War (OHW), of Revelation, Chapter 18, and cited by other Revelation verses, the information in the following solutions is very accurate. However, the OHW event **dates and times**, referred to chapter solution sections 18, 21 and 22, refer to the OHW that happened on Line 5 (over 470 years ago). To reduce confusion, in the following solutions, near key solutions in chapter solution sections 18, 21 and 22, you will find reminders, highlighted in black, reading: ***This event occurred on Line 5***, or the acronym **TEOOL5**. **For the One Hour War dates and times for Line 6, see page 1, or the message in blue and red print, in the yellow box below:**

The One Hour War will be June 6th, 2026, on the Julian calendar; and/or June 19th, 2026, on the Gregorian calendar; and/or 4724, 5th month 5, on the Yin calendar. This event information is for our timeline, Line 6.

Revelation's mysteries might number over a thousand, if I didn't group related mysteries into single solutions. The Chapter 1 *prayer/song timeline* mysteries could have been dissected into 30+ mysteries; I split it into about 7 questions, and made a separate visual prayer/song timeline (see the *Authorization* section, pages 145-148). Chapter 2 also might have been split into 30 mysteries; I made it one. As it is, there are 277 numbered solutions on the following pages –not including the *Mark* and *Image* Crimes solutions.

Many of Revelation's mysteries have numerous, correct solutions, especially Chapter 13. And many mysteries lead to solutions which lead to new mysteries with new solutions, and on, and on… God's infinite solutions reveal His infinite nature, and seem to encourage us to strive to fulfill our intellectual potential. Because these subordinate mysteries seem to go on forever, I had to limit my solutions to the mysteries that flow from the text, more or less. I also address important questions *insinuated* by the text –although some of these questions may not fit the *mystery definition*: I view a mystery as *a central story detail that is seemingly deliberately constructed to cause readers to wonder about certain peculiarities*.

This section is called the "complete" solutions, but important solutions

are found throughout this report, including the *Authorization* section.

In the following solutions, chapter numbers are located to the left of the colon (:); verse number(s) to the right. Unless otherwise indicated, all of the chapters and verses cited are from *Revelation*. For efficiency, the mysteries are framed as relatively simple questions; the wording of some questions is spare.

The Prophetic Timeline Calendar Chapters

Hidden in Revelation, there are **9** calendar mysteries: **7** *timeline* mysteries, in chapters 1, 2, 3, 15, 18, 21, 22, plus **2** "link" calendars, which connect 3 or more chapters (see solutions #246 and #268). *Calendar timeline* and *link* mysteries are mysteries, with some relation to time, which reveal secrets that tend to be *even* more consequential than the other individual mysteries. Revelation also contains many important ***calendar mysteries***, which are not as elaborate as the calendar *timeline* and *link* mysteries.

NOTE: There are many interweaving Timelines in the Book of Revelation; in fact, the entire Book can be viewed as a single or composite timeline.

Chapter 1

1. **What is the primary purpose of Chapter 1?**

a. Chapter 1 is a prayer, song and ceremony timeline, which shows how God receives, appreciates and responds to our prayers, songs and ceremonies (**see pages 145-148**).

b. Chapter 1 helps identify me as God's servant, designated to solve Revelation. (See the Authorization section for more.)

c. Chapter 1 also subtly introduces the fact that Revelation is about mysteries, symbolism, numbers and prophecy.

2. **Chapter 1 uses the word "seven" twelve times, each time in one of four expressions: *Seven Churches, Seven Spirits, Seven Lampstands, Seven Stars*. What is the purpose of these four "*seven*" phrases?**

a. As explained in the *prayer/song timeline* section (pages 145-148), two of these phrases, in verse 4, are conceptual *transmitters* (or *conduits* or *relay* points), which transmit prayers and songs, later in the Revelation story; the other ten occurrences of these phrases are timeline markers of spiritual events that occur later in the story. In the first transmitter, in verse 4, the phrase "Seven Churches," is used to relay group/Church prayers to God; the second transmitter in verse 4, the phrase "Seven Spirits," is used to relay

individual prayers (and transmit God's responses). This layout represents the different communications pathways between humans and God. The prayer responses in Revelation show God appreciates both forms of prayer (private and group/Church). Praying together magnifies our prayers. But individual prayers are also received and very welcome. Revelation informs us that God does not acknowledge the false Churches. Thus, prayers made in any of the false churches are received as individual prayers, in the *Seven Spirits* pathway.

3. **What is the purpose of the "relay" (or "conduit") and timeline marker points in Chapter 1?**

a. They show how much God values the Church, and our prayers, songs, and ceremonies.
b. They help establish my Authorization to act under the identity "4". (See *Authorization* section.)

4. **What is the symbolism of Jesus amid the lampstands, at 1:13?**

a. The meaning is Jesus binds the Churches to God, and He is the light of the Church (the lampstands).

5. **Why does John report that Jesus' feet were "like unto fine bronze, as if burned in a furnace"?**

a. Because part of the point of Revelation is to show that neither Jesus nor God are White (as they are often improperly presented).

6. **Why is it important, in 1:20, that Jesus informs us that Lampstands represent churches?**

a. This, and the stars in Jesus' hand, at 1:16, inform us that Revelation will utilize symbolism.
b. Later, this helps us interpret 11:4, and understand God has a deep and active relationship with Islam and Judaism.

7. **What else about 1:20 is of central importance to Revelation?**

a. Verse 1:20 features the word "mystery" (second word of the verse), presents 2 symbols (stars and lampstands), and explains the meaning of the stars and lampstands. These are clues that there are mysteries and symbols ahead –this inform readers the solutions may link to the symbols –which have specific meanings (often multiple meanings).

8. **What month AND what Disciple/Apostle does Chapter 1 represent?**

a. Chapter 1 represents January, and the Apostle Peter (Simon Peter).

Chapter 2

- Most of Chapter 2's mysteries are addressed in a single composite solution: #9.

9. WHAT IS THE PROPHETIC/REVELATORY PURPOSE OF CHAPTER 2?

a. Chapter 2 is a *prophetic timeline* of the first 29 years of the 3rd millennium (2001-2029) and three event periods/timelines in that period: (1) *The Tribulation,* (2) *The Great Tribulation*, (3) *The Second Coming*. The following 8 pages explain these timelines. As the Second Coming is covered in chapters 21 and 19, it's only briefly addressed in this section.

The Tribulation, The Great Tribulation,
And The Second Coming

Chapter 2 is a rough timeline of "The Tribulation", "The Great Tribulation", and The Second Coming.

- **The Tribulation** begins December 27th, 2008, and ends Dec 21st, 2023.
- **The Great Tribulation** begins Dec 21st, 2023, and ends Dec 9th, 2027.
- **The Second Coming** begins Dec 9th, 2027, and ends Sept 12th, 2029.

THE TRIBULATION

How did I deduce Chapter 2 is a timeline of the Tribulation?

The word *tribulation* only appears a few times in the Bible, but it appears about 5 times in Revelation: once in Chapter 1 (**1**:9), once in Chapter 7 (**7**:14), and three times in Chapter 2. God's primary identity number is 7 and His secondary number is 1. Hence, *tribulation* appearing in both of God's chapters (1 and 7) was very significant. The many instances of the word *tribulation* in Chapter 2, caused me to conclude Chapter 2 was a prophetic calendar, or timeline, of the *Tribulation*.

NOTE: This report uses the term *the **10 Horns*** to refer to the nations God uses to destroy Babylon (the US/West). Revelation, Chapter 17 explains the 10 Horns were originally 10 nations conquered and ruled by Babylon, who grew to hate Babylon. 17:16 and 17:17 explain God will use the 10 Horns (modern nations who hate Babylon) to destroy Babylon. In 18:6, God orders the 10 Horns to repay Babylon double; thus, the 10 Horns serve God. In Revelation, God often speaks symbolically, so there may be more or less than 10 modern *horns*.

The Chapter 2 "*Tribulation*" Timeline

In the *Tribulation* timeline, each verse in Chapter 2 represents a specific year, in the beginning of the 21st century –the beginning of the third millennium (2001 to 3000). Only certain of these verses can be connected to identifiable events of the early third millennium, in which we now live. Like many verses in Chapter 1, at least one of Chapter 2's verses links to a verse in the later chapter of the Revelation *story* timeline (which runs from chapter 4 to 22).

The Tribulation and Great Tribulation are important for 3 reasons:

(1) In chapters 7 and 14, and verses 20:4-5, we learn some of the brave and good people who die in the Tribulation and Great Tribulation will be among *the Elect* resurrected by God, during the Second Coming. The Elect are the 144,000 best human souls since the birth of Jesus (separate from the *144,000 Jews*, in 7:4-8), deemed worthy to enter Heaven a 1000 years before all other human souls.

(2) The United States is destroyed by God in the Great Tribulation.

(3) The Great Tribulation occurs shortly before Jesus' Second Coming (when Jesus will execute and damn millions, branded with *the mark*).

When God and Jesus speak of the *Tribulation*, They are speaking of difficult periods/events experienced by certain nations that God views more favorably than most other nations, **or** They are speaking of consequences God imposes on nations He may generally approve of, although He must punish them for their various indiscretions.

This does NOT mean all of the people of the nations which God currently views more favorably are better than the people of the other nations, and this does NOT mean that these people are saved –like the people of most nations, most of them are probably NOT saved (see solution #256). [32] Revelation reveals this because it appears God wants mankind to know He views the way of life and morality of certain Asian/Eastern nations as imperfect, but MUCH BETTER than the way of life, values and morality of Western nations.

The solutions to Revelation's chapters 2 and 16 indicate God currently views 3 populations of people most favorably:

[32] Being saved requires being kind to others and doing good works –optimally, NOT because you want eternal life, but because you care about others. See Isaiah 1:17 and Matthew 25:31-46.

(1) Asian/Eastern nations (particularly China and Russia, whom God seems to have a fairly favorable opinion of both their leaders and people);
(2) The people (not leaders) of some Middle Eastern and African nations;
(3) Palestine, where God is pleased with its leaders and its people, their courage, perseverance and values.

In contrast to the **Tribulation** (which God imposes on nations He views fairly favorably), with the ***Bowls of Wrath*** (or *Plague Bowls*), described in Chapter 16, God imposes **additional consequences** on nations He is more displeased and angry with. God DOES love many of the people in the regions where He releases His Wrath/Plague Bowls. However, as the narrative of chapters 14, 15 and 16 indicates, God views these countries as deviating too far from what is acceptable. The reason God seems angry at many parts of the Middle East is: (1) they endeavored to become too close or similar to the US/West; (2) the political and business leaders in these nations adopted the US/West's corrupt practices; (3) the leaders brutalized their people or encroached on their people's reasonable freedoms.

Although Revelation indicates the 7 true Christian Churches, and Islam, and Judaism are the 3 correct religions through which to worship, commune with and understand God, Revelation informs us God is angry with these religions for wandering too far from His instruction and law. The solutions to Revelation, Chapter 16, suggest God may be unhappy with every nation on Earth –but He is *least unhappy* with Asian nations, especially China and Russia, who have fought Western interference, and avoided interfering with other nations, tried to stay true to their values, tolerated less corruption, tended NOT to use technology to brainwash their people, and have respected the rights of their people –more so than the West and the Middle East.

The Tribulation

The Tribulation involves events that transpired in Palestine/Israel, the Middle East and Africa, and Asia, between December 2008 and December 2023. In Revelation, the word ***tribulation*** appears in Chapter 2, verses, 2:9, 2:10 and 2:22. Each verse pertains to a major event of The Tribulation:

I. Verse 2:9 = **2009 (year)**. 2:9 refers to the Gaza War, December 27th, 2008, to January 18th, **2009**. We know, in this instance, God supports the Palestinians, by referring to the actual verse. 2:9 reads:

"I know your works, tribulation and poverty (but you are rich); and I know the blasphemy of those who say they are Jews and are not, but are a synagogue of Satan."

- In this verse, God is clearly saying Jews are no longer adhering to God's laws and they are fake; but the Palestinians tend to be rich in character and love for God.

II. Verse 2:10 = **2010**. 2:10 refers to the birth of the Arab Spring, December 17th, 2010, when Tunisian street vendor, Mohammed Bouazizi, set himself on fire to protest corruption and evil in Tunisia. The incident reverberated with millions in the Muslim/Arab world, who wanted reasonable rights, and corruption and evil and unfairness out of their governments. The governments of these countries killed and jailed many protestors. 2:10 reads:

"Do not fear any of those things you are about to suffer. Indeed, the Devil is about to throw some of you into prison, that you may be **tested**. And you will have Tribulation 10 days. Be faithful until death, and I will give you the crown of life."

- Although it is called the *Arab Spring*, this movement for greater rights, fairness and less corruption, spread to some African nations.
- By *10 days* God means 10 years: the first and second Arab Spring.

III. Verse 2:22 = **2022**. 2:22 refers to China and Russia, in the final two years (2022, 2023) of The Tribulation. 2:22 refers to a woman who is committing adultery with other partners. The woman represents the US (Jezebel/Babylon), and her two adulterous partners are China and Russia. The significance of the number 22 is that in 20**22** Russia entered a special military operation in Ukraine (because US and Western forces intended to stage their nuclear weapons in Ukraine). Also in 20**22**, China entered into a conflict with the US/West –after the US made provocative advances toward Taiwan. Since events related to the beginning of the Tribulation re-ignited during this later period (the Second Arab Spring began, 2018; a new Palestinian/Israeli war erupted, May 2021), I believe the new Palestinian/Israeli war and the Second Arab Spring are part of the conclusion of *The Tribulation*.

The *Tribulation* only concerns specific difficulties in a few regions, primarily in the East. These regions are:

(1) Primarily, **Asia**, where China and Russia experienced difficult Covid-19

issues and military conflicts with the West.

(2) Secondarily, **Gaza, Palestine and/or Israel**, where the Palestinians have been persecuted by the Israelis (US/West allies) for decades.

(3) Tertiarily, **The Middle East and Africa**, where governments with strong ties to the US and the West (such as Jordan, Lebanon, Sudan…), became increasingly corrupt and unfair to their citizens.

How did I conclude 2:22 refers, primarily, to China and Russia?

Two reasons:

(I) In Chapter 2, the first of three messages which Jesus dictates to John, are to angels in Asia Minor (now Turkiye), but 2:22 is located in the fourth message section, to the angel of **Thyatira** –in Asia (proper), the continent –home of Russia, China, North Korea, Iran, etc.

(II) Verses 2:20-23 pertain to a woman named Jezebel (the US), who has a corrupting influence over others. Both China and Russia tried to expand ties to the US in the decades leading to 2022; and both simultaneously and consequently dealt with internal problems connected to US influence. I concluded 2:22 refers to Russia and China getting more Tribulation problems, for engaging with the US, by reading the verse:

"Indeed, I will cast her into a **sickbed**, and those who commit adultery with her into great **tribulation**, unless they repent of their deeds."

The **tribulation** Jesus gave China and Russia, for engaging with the US/West, was Covid-19 problems. In 2022, China had lengthy lockdowns; Russia had a high Covid death toll. This was just half of their Tribulation with the US.

The Military Tribulation

In 2022, Russia and China entered *Tribulation conflicts* with the US/West. The conflicts involving China and Russia against the US/West were:

1) **RUSSIA.** In 2021, Russia announced it possessed hypersonic technology. Since hypersonics allowed Russian warheads to reach the US and the West much faster than NATO's systems, the US and NATO initiated action to bring Ukraine into NATO –to allow NATO to position nuclear weapons in Ukraine, on Russia's border, to strike Russia faster. In response, **February 24th, 2022, Russia initiated a special military action to reclaim Ukraine**, and sent tens of thousands of troops into Ukraine, to circumvent NATO's plan. The Russian/Ukraine conflict

continues to this day.

2) **CHINA.** In 2020 Covid-19 struck the world. To help, China provided ventilators and masks to much of the world. As a consequence of worldwide Covid-19 lockdowns, the world suffered serious microchip shortages, which interrupted or delayed production of cars, computers, TVs and more. Because the US had been deeply engaged in, and reliant on, IP theft, for generations, it lacked the know-how to produce these advanced chips. So, to secure chips for themselves, the US/West resolved to either (1) seize Taiwan (the world's largest microchip producers), or (2) make Taiwan a close ally. The problem with either course was: Taiwan and China had been working to reunite, for years. (Taiwan was part of China until 1624, when the West's *Dutch East India Company* seized the land.)

   Next, August 2nd, 2022, US Senator Nancy Pelosi visited Taiwan, signaling the US recognized Taiwan as independent of China. Two days later, **August 4th, 2022, China initiated military exercises off the coast of Taiwan**, *signaling back* that Taiwan was part of China. Chinese and Western boats and planes have had hostile encounters ever since.

Of the three Chapter 2 *tribulation verses*, only 2:22 connects to the later Revelation story. 2:22 represents 2022 –the year referred to by the first Bowl of Wrath event; verse 16:2 (see Chapter 16 solutions). Thus, we know the *Bowl of Wrath* events are connected to the Great Tribulation, via time period.

Bowls of Wrath

Chapter 16 informs us of the *Wrath Bowl* consequences God began imposing, in 2022, on the US/West –where Covid-19 *also* had a devastating impact. 16:2 shows God inflicted the US and the West with Mpox, a disease spread primarily among young, gay men. Unlike the US, where there were over 30,000 reported cases of Mpox (the US leading all countries, by far), there were only 2 cases in Russia, and 1100 in China. These *Wrath* punishments continued in 2023, in the Middle East, India, the US/West –but not in China, Russia and the East.

The *Tribulation* Moves into 2023

Verse **2:23** pertains to an immoral woman named *Jezebel* (the US/West), who is corrupting members of Jesus' flock. In verse 2:23 Jesus says:

"And **I will kill her children with death**. And all of the Churches will know that I am He who searches the minds and hearts. And I will give to each one of you according to your works."

In the Tribulation Timeline, 2:23 references the fact that child mortality rates increased in the US in 2023, for the first time in 20 years.

In the Tribulation Timeline, verse 2:23 represents the year 2023. Verse 2:23, via the year 2023, is tied to Chapter 16, verses 3, 4, 8, 10 and 12. This connection is important because it shows God continued to impose new punishment on the US and West, in 2023, but imposed no new *tribulation* on China, Russia and Asia after 2022. This is discretely explained in Chapter 2 verses 22-24, as Jesus promises not to give Thyatira (Russia, China, and the 10 Horns) any new punishment in the second half of the Tribulation:

A. In verse 2:22 (2022) Jesus mentions *tribulation* (Covid-19 and military or social conflict in Asia). Meanwhile, in 16:2, in 2022, Mpox is also inflicted on the West, as the West also struggles with Covid-19;
B. In verse 2:23, Jesus promised the US (Jezebel) that He will *kill her children with death* (increase infant mortality rates in 2023). Meanwhile, God and Jesus imposed no new punishment on the East (China, Russia…) in 2023.
C. In verse 2:24, Jesus promises **not** to give Thyatira (China, Russia and the other 10 horns) further tribulation:

"But to you I say, and to the rest in Thyatira, as many as do not have this **doctrine**, [33] and have not known the depth of Satan, as they call them, I will put on you no other burden."

But, the fact that in verse 2:23 (…And all of the Churches will know that I am He who searches the minds and hearts…"), Jesus expects the Churches to know He is God's Son, supreme, because He killed few children of an immoral woman, is unlikely. Even if Jesus had directly identified the *Tribulation*, this would not reduce doubt among non-Christian churches about Him, because human history is full of tribulations. This verse is obviously *unlikely* in this Tribulation timeline, because the powerful second half of this verse ("…And all

[33] The "doctrine" Jesus refers to is found at 2:14, where Jesus speaks of "the Doctrine of Balaam, who taught Balak to put a stumbling block before the children of Israel…" Jesus is alluding to the US/West's history of interfering with non-Western nation's affairs, and similar evil deeds. Thus, in 2:24, Jesus is saying China and Russia do not engage in these evil practices, so God will impose no further Tribulation punishment.

of the Churches will know that I am He who searches the minds and hearts…") was not intended to illuminate the Tribulation Timeline; it was/is intended to illuminate the Chapter 18 *Destruction of Babylon* timeline and the *key-link transfer* (see page 112), and the Chapter 22 *Destruction of Babylon confirmation calendar* and *key-link transfer* (see page 125).

THE GREAT TRIBULATION

Revelation, Chapter 2's verses 23 to 27 represent the years of the Great Tribulation (**GT**) timeline. Here are the facts about the Great Tribulation:

1. The Great Tribulation may be the most mysterious of the three consecutive *tribulation* related timelines (1. The tribulation; 2. The GT; 3. The Second Coming).
2. The GT began December 21st, 2023, and ends December 9th, 2027.
3. The most daunting event of the GT is God's Destruction of the US, when He contracts China, Russia and the 10 Horns to destroy the US, in His "One Hour War." The biblical evidence suggests that of the United State's roughly 345,000,000 million people, only 10 to 20% survive (35,000,000 to 70,000,0000).
4. God's "Prophecies Against" occur during the GT –beginning with the *Destruction of Babylon* (the *Prophecy Against Babylon*).
5. The Tribulation advanced into *The GREAT Tribulation* on December 21st, 2023, the 666th day of the Russia/Ukraine/West conflict, when critical mass of the world slipped into the conflict between the East (China, Russia, Iran, North Korea…) and the West. In December 2023, Russia launched its most aggressive offensive against Ukraine; India moved closer to Russia; Russia warned Japan that its offer to provide Ukraine Patriot air defense systems would have "grave consequences"…
6. There are 48 months in The Great Tribulation, and 48 verses from the first verse of Revelation, Chapter 18 (which represents December 2023 to January 2024, the first month of the Great Tribulation) to the 4th verse of Chapter 20 –the First Resurrection.

The Second Coming

Revelation, Chapter 2's verses 27 to 29 represent the years of the Second Coming. See chapters 19 and 21 for more.

Unknown Wrath Bowls for the Rest

The Tribulation showed us that God gave nations that worship Him (Russia) tough Tribulation punishment; BUT, He gave unfaithful Western nations, their allies, and other corrupt nations MUCH tougher Wrath Bowl punishments. Thus, we can expect, in the coming toughest years of the **Great Tribulation**, that the West, their allies, and other corrupt nations will experience much more severe Wrath Bowl punishment.

10. **Pages 63-66 of this Chapter 2 segment explain 2:23 and 2:24 according to the Western (Gregorian, Julian) calendars, but is there another explanation on the Yin (Eastern) calendar?**

a. Yes. The One Hour War (OHW) occurs near the end of Yin year 4723. Thus, 2:**23** may (and likely does) represent 47**23** and the OHW. Since Eastern forces are expected to fulfill God's Will and defeat the US (and probably several US allies), verse 2:23 (**"...and I will kill her children with death..."**) can represent God and Jesus foretelling of the East -allied with God- defeating of the US/West. And 2:24 ("**...I will put on you no other burdens**") can (and likely does) represent God and Jesus promising not to impose *Great Tribulation* (*Prophecies Against*) punishment on the Eastern forces for fulfilling God's Will.

Bonus Mystery Solution!

One of the most important mysteries hidden in Revelation (*hidden* because it does not flow from the text) is: **Why does God ask the 10 Horns to destroy the US/West when God could effortlessly do it himself?**

Solution: In Chapter 12, and elsewhere in Revelation, God discretely explains that He allows *Mother Nature* to govern the natural laws of Earth. But the dominant feature of Nature's system is *survival of the fittest*, the strong survive. So, to respect this, God does not intervene to help us until we show adequate perseverance. (See solution #**123**b and **#96**.) (Perhaps this is why God made Moses and the Jews wander 40 years before He delivered them to the Promised Land.) So, in the current situation, where a powerful criminal nation has bullied and beguiled the world, it seems God expects the stronger nations to gather their resolve and liberate themselves, and the world.

- Chapter 2 represents February, and the Disciple/Apostle Andrew.

Chapter 3

11. **What is the <u>secondary</u> revelatory purpose of Chapter 3?**

- (The primary purpose is disclosed in solution #11.)

a. Chapter 3 is a prophetic calendar, which represents either the beginning of the fourth millennium, 3001-4000, on the Gregorian calendar, or the beginning of the seventh millennium, 6001-7000, on the Yin calendar. Each verse likely represents a year (3001, 3002, 3003…), or a decade. (6010, 6020…). The fact that verse 3:12 links to 21:2 and 22:4, when New Jerusalem comes down from Heaven, suggests life on Earth will end between 3012 and 3120, on the Gregorian calendar; or 6012 to 6120, on the Yin calendar (3314 to 3422, Gregorian). We know the Earth and humanity will survive until this timeframe, because, in Chapter 20, God promises mankind, roughly, a thousand years of peace –without Satan. Mankind's final years/centuries begin after God re-releases Satan (Chapter 20). This is my best interpretation of the evidence. HOWEVER, Chapter 3 does not provide a glaring clue (comparable to verse 2:23) of any coming disaster before the world ends; so it is impossible to know if my interpretation is correct and/or exactly when the end will happen.

12. **In 3:12, what are the implications of the phrase "go out" in the passage, "He who overcomes, I will make him a pillar in the temple of My God, and *he shall <u>go out no more</u>*"?**

a. This <u>may</u> suggest God sends *beings* who reside in Heaven on special assignments –outside of Heaven (more about this later).

13. **What month AND what Disciple/Apostle does Chapter 3 represent?**

a. Chapter 3 represents March, and the Disciple/Apostle James.

THE *KEY* TO REVELATION

14. **What is the *key* mystery/aspect linking Chapter 3 to the other chapters in Revelation –and linking it to other books of the Bible, and to the *Destruction of Babylon calendar/timeline*, and to the *Second Coming calendar/timeline* in chapters 18 and 21, respectively?**

a. Chapter 3 represents a KEY, which links to and opens other chapters

(particularly Chapter 22). Revelation is 22 chapters long. Thus, to indicate Chapter 3 is a *key* to open Chapter 22, Chapter 3 is also 22 verses long. Chapter 3, verse 7, tips us that chapter 3 is a key, and verses 3:7, 3:8 and 3:20 all mention *opening and shutting doors* –to tip us that Chapter 3 opens doors to other chapters in Revelation (or other books and chapters of other Bible!), to transport aspects of verses in one chapter to verses in different chapters/books. BUT, it appears God only wants us to transfer verses that have the same numbers (transfer 5:**13** to verse 7:**13**), or verses that share a *key phrase*, (e.g., transfer Revelation 1:8 to 21:6 or to 22:13, because they all contain the phrase "**I am the Alpha the Omega…**").

- This is done to show (1) God's word is timeless and transfers across space and time, (2) God will always be the God of good and justice, (3) it also encourages us to reflect on the Bible as a whole.

Here's how this concept works…

Verse 3:1 links to 1:4, via the phrase "Seven Spirits." Chapter 3 does this to borrow verse 1:4's *Seven Spirits* "transportation" or "teleportation" power (see pages 145-148), **to move verse numbers and verse meanings from one location to another.**

Now, with 1:4's *teleportation* power, Chapter 3 can move (teleport) verses from one chapter to another, or to another book of the Bible, if the two verses share the same number, or share the same, or very similar, *key phrase*. God seems to want believers to see the connection between events in the Bible, their lives, and the world around them. But don't manipulate this, to alter God's word or intent.

Verse 2:9 and 3:9 (Fake Believers)

- In Revelation 2:9 and 3:9, Jesus speaks of those "…who say they are Jews and are not." Here, Jesus speaks to modern fake religious leaders/believers (Christians, Muslims, Jews) who invoke God to incite anger, and do evil.

Chapter 4

- Four of Chapter 4's solutions have been moved toward the end. (See solutions #250 to #253.)

15. **Why is God described as "like a" Jasper or Sardius stone (which are typically darkish brown and burgundy)?**

a. From the moment John arrives in the symbolic-Heaven, presented in Revelation chapters 4 to 19, Revelation begins using representations and symbols to attack improper representations to God. Thus, because God would eventually be improperly portrayed as a White man, in verse 4:3 God is depicted as jasper and sardius stone colored (likely also inaccurately). I suggest God may be being intentionally inaccurate, because He is referred to as "One" in 4:3, and not *God*. Because God is infinite, He is any color He wishes, at any time and place.

16. **Why is God's vague color described, but not His physical appearance?**

a. Because usually, in the Bible, God appears to humans in representational form; but in this scene, on His throne in Heaven, any descriptions of Him would indicate that whatever is described is God's true form. (But all representations of Heaven, in Revelation, chapters 4 through 19, are symbolic, not literal.)

17. **Why should we be wary about literal interpretations of Heaven, and characters therein, based on what is depicted or described in Chapter 4?**

a. Literal interpretation of symbolic characters and a representational setting is nonsensical.

b. Unlike elsewhere in Revelation, where John says he witnessed what he is describing, John does not declare he witnessed anything in the Heaven setting in Chapter 4 ("Immediately I was in the Spirit; and behold, a throne set in heaven…"). Typically, in Revelation, when John sees an extraordinary event, he makes an "I saw" declaration.

c. In 4:2, before John goes to Heaven, he says he was "in the Spirit." This transformation, into the *Spirit*, happens 4 times in Revelation (at verses 1:10, 4:2, 17:3, 21:10), before unusual events occur. Only on two of these occasions does John clearly say he witnessed these things (upon seeing Jesus, alive, 1:12, 13, John says "I saw…"; and upon seeing New Jerusalem, 22:8, John says, "And I, John, Saw these things…"). Because Chapter 4 lacks this *witness* support, it should not act as a literal

measure of Heaven or any beings therein.

18. **Why is 4:11 one of the most important verses in the Bible?**

a. Because verse 4:11 solves some of the most important mysteries of the universe: "…For You created all things, and by **Your will** they exist and were created."

19. **In 4:8, why do each of the 4 Living Creatures have 6 wings?**

a. To connect the Four Living Creatures to the 24 Elders (6x4=24), to reinforce that these two sets of characters represent one character. (See solutions 250-253, and the *Authorization* section).

20. **What month AND what Disciple/Apostle does Chapter 4 represent?**

a. Chapter 4 represents April, and the Disciple/Apostle John.

Chapter 5

21. **In Chapter 5, what is the symbolism of (1) the "sealed scroll" story, (2) Jesus being deemed worthy to take the sealed scroll from God's hand, (3) the Four Living Creatures and the 24 Elders then singing a song about Jesus' worthiness?**

a. Those elements create a representational parallel between God's sealed scroll, which no one can read until Jesus opens it, and God/Jesus' Revelation being included in the Bible, yet closed and indecipherable, until God found me worthy to open it.

22. **In 5:6, what does the lamb with seven horns and seven eyes, who is standing, although he appears "slain" represent?**

a. The figure represents the unity of God and Jesus; the lamb is Jesus, the 7 eyes and 7 horns represent God.

23. **What is the most consequential aspect of 5:6 and Chapter 5?**

a. The most consequential aspect of 5:6 is: chapters 4-8 largely transpire before Jesus was born on Earth, yet, in 5:6, Jesus is depicted alive in Heaven, almost an eternity before his birth on Earth.

24. **What do the 100,000,000 (10k x 10k) angels represent?**

a. Countless humans who have earned eternal life, through Jesus.

25. **What month AND what Disciple/Apostle does Chapter 5 represent?**

a. Chapter 5 represents May, and the Disciple/Apostle Philip.

Chapter 6

26. **In 6:1, which living creature says, "Come and see"?**

a. The lion-like creature. The phrase, "voice like thunder," informs us the lion spoke.

- After this, we use deduction and *process of elimination* to determine which other characters say "come and see."

27. **In 6:2, who rode on the white horse?**

a. Jesus

28. **In 6:3, which living creature says, "Come and see"?**

a. The calf-like creature.

29. **In 6:4, who rode on the red horse?**

a. Satan

30. **What is the symbolism of 6:4?**

a. Satan rides on a red horse, carrying a sword, out to "take peace from the Earth." The *evil warrior* symbolism is to remind us that Satan legendarily waged war in Heaven, and was cast down to Earth, where he wages war against God, for the souls of mankind.

31. **In 6:5, which living creature says, "Come and see"?**

a. The man-like creature.

32. **In 6:5, who rode on the black horse?**

a. The archangel Michael.

33. **What do the Four Horsemen in 6:2-8 represent?**

a. They represent a REVERSE sequence of events and possible spiritual fates for mankind. Jesus, the first rider, represents true salvation by faith and works; Satan, the second rider, represents the counter-force to Jesus, out to lead mankind to Hell; the archangel Michael, third, represents the path to Heaven, before Jesus (via faith, works, maybe sacrifices); the Greek gods, Death and Hades, last, represent pre-Judeo-Christian belief systems that were interesting but led to spiritual death, after we died in flesh.

34. **In Chapter 6, what is the significance of verses 4, 5 and 6, positioned side by side?**

a. Verse 4 shows Satan's arrival into the lives of mankind; 6:5 shows the

archangel Michael holding the scale, assessing man's fitness to enter the kingdom of Heaven; 6:6 depicts a voice selling a quart of wheat or three quarts of barley –for a greatly overpriced sum (a denarius was the amount of money an able-bodied man should earn for a day's work –6 hours– in Rome, in 211 B.C.). BUT, this sequence is intended to be viewed in REVERSE order (we know this because, chronologically, Death and Hades come first, then Michael, then Satan, then Jesus), to show Satan using money to lead mankind away from God. In reverse, we see the denarius appearing in Rome in 211 B.C. The effect of money on Western civilization was so corrosive that the archangel Michael (symbolic of God's judgment) was forced to condemn a greater share of souls. Only after the introduction of money, in the West (according to the sequencing, if not the facts), does Satan enter the lives of mankind. Thus, to counter Satan, Jesus comes to Earth.

- This reverse look is sequentially -not historically- accurate (Satan appeared in the Bible before 211 BC). But this is not mistaken. God seems to have done this to show money's terrible impact on Westerners. If this is due to genetic or social or factors is unclear. We know God is commenting about the West because the verses feature a **Roman denarius**, and not a shekel.

35. **What is the point of 6:6?**

a. Revelation 6:6 is the *Beast verse* (666). The point of this verse is to show how effectively Satan uses money to corrupt mankind; Satan is introduced in 6:4, and two verses later he's seemingly everywhere (his voice in the midst of the Four Living Creatures). The introduction of money in the West, around 500 BC, and the denarius around 210 BC (although Satan appeared in *Job* around 2000 BC), indicates Satan's primary tool to corrupt humans was/is money. Chapter 6, verse 6, expressed *6:6*, calls to mind 66 and 666. The third 6 connected to this verse is found in the definition of "denarius" –a coin created to equal what a man should earn for a day's work: **6** hours, in Jesus' day.

36. **In 6:7, which living creature says, "Come and see."**

a. The eagle-like creature.

37. **What is 6:9, the fifth seal, about?**

The persecution of the early Christians, in Rome (49AD to 250 AD).
I believe God intended that verse **6:9 link to 9:6 (and 9:6 link back to 6:9)**, to link Chapter 6 to Chapter 9 –which addresses Christians later becoming the dominant religion and torturing Muslims and Jews.

38. **What does 6:11 indicate?**

a. God knows when the correct number of people necessary to begin the first resurrection will be achieved.

39. **What event does 6:12-16, the sixth seal, describe?**

a. The eruption of Mount Vesuvius, in 79 A.D. –about 15 years before John helped write Revelation.

40. **What month AND Disciple/Apostle does Chapter 6 represent?**

a. Chapter 6 represents June, and the Disciple/Apostle Bartholomew.

Chapter 7

41. **In verse 7:3, why would God tell the four angels He sent to harm the earth, "Hurt not the earth, neither the sea, not the trees, till we have sealed the servants of our God in their foreheads"?**

a. Because harming the planet harms the inhabitants; if the inhabitants are killed before they are saved, the battle is lost.

42. **Why are 7:9 and 10 perhaps Revelation's most important verses?**

a. Verses 7:9 and 7:10 leap into the future (see the *Prayer, Song and Ceremony* Timeline, pages 145-148) and give us a glimpse of the final *White Throne Judgment*, and reveal God gives eternal life to anyone, of any religion, who is not evil and who does sufficient **good works**. Thus, worshipping God is not required to enter Heaven. If people can make it into Heaven without worshipping God, or even knowing how, this means worshipping God is not required in Heaven (just being kind to others) and we can *be ourselves* in Heaven. But once people know God gave them eternal life and created the universe, I suspect all will thankfully worship God.

43. **What month AND what Disciple/Apostle does Chapter 7 represent?**

a. Chapter 7 represents July, and the Disciple/Apostle Thomas.

- 7:13 and 7:14 are explained in the *Authorization* section, top of page 148.

- The solution to 7:14, "what is the Tribulation and/or Great Tribulation?" is found in the composite Chapter 2 solution, pages 59-67.

Chapter 8

44. **What is Chapter 8's overarching story of about?**

a. Chapter 8 documents the major historical events that allowed for the advent of mankind (whether by direct creation, or God creating a system where evolution is possible). The first event in this sequence is the impact of the Chicxulub asteroid, 66-million years ago, which killed off the dinosaurs, making way for mammals, and later, humans.

45. **In 8:1, what does the half hour of silence before the first trumpet represent?**

a. A memorial for the quadrillions upon quadrillions of creatures that die when the first trumpet sounds, ending the dinosaurs' reign on Earth; creatures God sacrificed to create mankind.

b. The vast expanse of time that elapsed before life on Earth began.

46. **In 8:2, who are the 7 angels?**

a. The angels of the Seven Churches.

47. **What unnamed event does 8:7 describe, ushered in by the sounding of the first trumpet?**

a. The Chicxulub asteroid collision into Earth, 66 million years ago, which killed off the dinosaurs.

48. **What is the event described in verses 8:8 and 8:9, ushered in by the sounding of the second trumpet?**

a. The Gakkel Ridge Caldera super-volcanic eruption, 1.1 million years ago. This event coincides with the advent of the "Homo" line of humans (which led to homo sapiens), known for their larger brains. God seems to have created the Gakkel Ridge eruption to create conditions that would select for greater creativity and larger brains.

49. **In 8:10 and 11, what described but unnamed event was ushered in by the sounding of the third trumpet?**

a. The Abu Hureya (or *Wormwood*) comet impact/blast, roughly 12,800 years ago (10,800 BC).

50. **In 8:12, what geological event is marked by the fourth trumpet, and what epoch is marked by this geological event?**

a. The fourth trumpet ushered in the volcanic eruption of 536 AD (theorized to have been one eruption in the northern hemisphere around 536 A.D., and another eruption near the equator in 539). The trumpet and eruption(s) mark the fall of the Western Roman Empire.

51. **What month <u>and</u> what Disciple/Apostle does Chapter 8 represent?**

a. Chapter 8 represents August, and the Disciple/Apostle Matthew.

<u>Chapter 9</u>

52. **In 9:1, what described but unnamed event was ushered in by the sounding of the fifth trumpet?**

a. The Great Comet of 1264.

53. **What about the year 1264 is curious?**

a. It's roughly 1260 years after Jesus' birth –relevant because, in Revelation, several times God uses the interval 1260 years.

54. **In 9:2 and 3, what actual event does the "smoke" refer to, and what other historical events roughly coincides with the smoke?**

a. The smoke refers to Indonesia's Samalas Volcano eruption, circa 1255, which roughly coincided with the rebirth of the Holy Roman Empire (**HRE**), 1254, and the Great Comet of 1264.

55. **In 9:3 and 4, locusts attack the Earth, but are instructed not harm the grass, any green thing or trees; they are only to attack people without the "seal of God." What does this mean?**

a. The locusts refer to the many French inquisitors who were dispatched to torture non-Christians in the Holy Inquisition, beginning in 1252. Inquisitors were not authorized to kill, just torture, once, as long as it did not result in loss of life or limb.

56. **What is the point of verse 9:4?**

a. 9:4 mocks Pope Innocent IV for pretending to promote life and Godly values, when he initiated the torture of Muslims and Jews.

57. **In 9:5, what historical events does the line "*they were not given authority to kill them, but to torment them*" refer?**

a. In 1252, Pope Innocent IV's authorized "limited" use of torture on Muslims and Jews (and others). However, these limited permitted uses of torture often resulted in death and dismemberment.

58. **9:5 describes the "*torment of a scorpion when it strikes a man*."**

9:10 describes the tails of scorpions, "*and their power to hurt men five months*." 9:8 says, "*They had hair like woman's hair, and their teeth were like lions' teeth*." To what do these verses refer?

a. 9:10 refers to a flagrum whip; a fairly short whip with 3 or 4 thongs (lashes), with pieces of metal tied into the thongs, designed to rip the flesh. Recovering from flagrum whippings could take 5 months and cause horrible scarring. (In 9:8, the thongs are like women's hair; the pieces of metal, like lion's teeth.)

59. **In 9:6, to what does "*In those days men will seek death and will not find it*..." refer?**

a. This refers to how people who were tortured during the inquisition prayed for death. The words "In those days" were included to subtly **link verse 9:6 to 6:9**, to reinforce the link between chapters 6 and 9, concerning dominant religions killing and torturing minority religions.

60. **To what do the *breastplates*, *wings* and *chariots* and *horses* mentioned in verse 9:8 refer?**

a. The verses refer to instruments of torture used in the Holy Inquisition. The *breastplate* refers to the 'breast ripper", which ripped off or mutilated and/or disfigured women's breast. *Wings* refers to the *strappado*, a method of torture in which a person's arms were tied behind their back, with rope at their wrists; the person/victim was then elevated and dropped until his arms dislocated or severed. *Chariots* and *horses* refer to the invention and use of the *wooden horse*, which resembled a horse and caused horrific pain and sometimes death.

61. **9:11 says, "...they had a king over them, which is the angel of the bottomless pit, whose name in Hebrew is Abaddon." What is the meaning of this?**

a. This means Pope Innocent IV acted as an underworld *king* by initiating the Papal inquisition.

62. **In 9:12 we learn the First *Woe* is past. What year does this occur?**

a. To solve this, we go to the previous verse (9:11) to see when that verse is situated. 9:11 does not refer to a year, but it mentions "the Bottomless Pit", which is also mentioned in 9:2, 11:7 and 17:8. Verse 11:7 also concerns persecution of Muslims and Jews, so we know "the Bottomless

Pit" is on the right track. But we need a specific year, and the solution to 11:7 does not give a specific year. The specific years is in Chapter 17. So we "key link" to chapter 17, using the *key phrase* "Bottomless Pit". The *key* year is found in verse 17:10 –**1557**, the year the original Beast came into existence, in spirit (see #223).

63. **In verse 9:13 to 16, what unnamed event is ushered in by the sounding of the sixth trumpet, and how do we what year to associate with this trumpet and event?**

a. The event ushered in by the 6th Trumpet is the fall of the Ming Dynasty (**1644**). The Second Woe also begins with the 6th Trumpet. How do we know what year God associates with the beginning of the Second Woe? We look at the verses; 9:13 (when the 6th Trumpet sounds), 9:14 and 9:15 –which precedes 9:16's reference to the Ming Dynasty. Verse 13, 14 and 15 all mention "four": ***four horns*** in verse 9:13, and ***four angels*** in verses 9:14 and 9:15. The *four* in 9:13 refers to the single 4 in the year of the First Woe: 126**4**. The next fours, in verses 9:14 and 15, are consecutive and both connect to angels (*four angels*); this matching consecutive expression reflects God's determination that the Second Woe began in 16**44**, the year of the fall of the Ming Dynasty.

64. **To which four angels do verses 9:14-15 refer?**

a. The four angel of Chapter 7:1-2. (The four angels of 7:1-2 and 9:14-15 are not the Four Horsemen of Chapter 6.)

65. **Why does God, in Revelation, refer to the Ming Dynasty?**

a. Because the Ming Dynasty ruled China from about 1368 to 1644, the period when, in **1624**, the Dutch East India Company (of the Dutch Republic, a member of the HRE) seized Taiwan, which China has still not fully reclaimed. Today, Taiwan's fate is a major dividing point between the East and West.

66. **In 9:16, what does the number two-hundred-million represent?**

a. The approximate population of China toward the end of the Ming Dynasty, in 1644.

67. **In 9:16 and 9:17, what is the significance of the horses and breastplates?**

a. The horses and breastplates refer to the horses used by the Ming

Dynasty's army. *Breastplates* is a reference to the special armor worn by some horse divisions, particularly in the late Ming Dynasty.

68. **In 9:17, what do the colors "fiery red" and "sulfur yellow" represent?**

a. These colors refer to the origin of the Ming Dynasty. The Ming Dynasty started after a terrible flood on the Yellow River harmed the economy, and created conditions for rebellion. Zhu Yuanzhang was a peasant Buddhist Monk who joined a group of rebels called the Red Turbans. Zhu used this platform to defeat the Yuan Dynasty and become the first ruler of the Ming Dynasty.

69. **In 9:17, to what does "hyacinth blue" refer?**

a. Oolong tea; which was dark green, but called *bleu* by the French –and by much of the West.

70. **In 9:17, what is the meaning of the passage "the heads of the horses were like the heads of lions"?**

a. This refers to the ornate armor worn by some of the Ming Dynasty's armored horse divisions.

71. **9:18 mentions 3 plagues that killed a third of mankind. What plagues are these?**

a. Black Death (1334-1353), Cocolitzli Epidemics (1520), Mexico Small Pox (1545-1548).

72. **At the end of 9:17, to what does "out of their mouths came fire, smoke and brimstone" refer?**

a. This refers to the fact that China invented cannons in the 12th and 13th century, which changed warfare.

b. The passage also refers to Zhu's use of "fire ships' to defeat the Han, in what is believed to be the largest naval conflict ever. Zhu's forces of only 200,000 fighters defeated perhaps over 650,000 Han fighters. The "mouths" of fire ships were usually on the main deck, filled with gunpowder or other explosive or combustible materials, designed to combust as the ships approached an enemy ship.

73. **9:18 (also) mentions "*the fire and the smoke and the brimstone which came out of their mouths*." What is this a reference to?**

a. The infected mouths of fleas and rats, cause of most *Black Plague* deaths.

74. **9:19 speaks of an unknown beast whose "*power is in their mouths, for their tails are like serpents, having heads, and with them they do harm*." To what does this passage refer?**

a. This is a reference to the Great Wall of China; most of which was built during the Ming Dynasty (about 5,500 miles were built during the Ming era), stretching like the tail of a great dragon. The *power in their mouths* refers to the mouths of the cannons, positioned at the top of the wall. The "heads" in the tail refer to two things: (1) the thousands of look-out tower points along the top of the wall, where guards (with their physical "heads") kept watch for invaders; (2) "heads" also refers to the "ignition heads" of the canons.

75. **9:20 and 9:21 do more than they seem. How do these verses support the larger story?**

a. 9:20-21 introduce and foreshadow central tenets (don't worship devils or idols; be moral not greedy; Christians should value people, God and wisdom –not money and possessions). These tenets/themes become central in chapters 13-21.

76. **What is the overarching point of Chapter 9?**

a. Chapter 9 is intended to express God's great disapproval of the terrible actions of the West, at the inception of the HRE, 1254, the year Pope Innocent IV (initiator of the Holy Inquisition) died. BUT God has a fairly positive view of China, during this same period.

77. **What month AND what Apostle does Chapter 9 represent?**

a. Chapter 9 represents September, and the Apostle James (of Alpheus).

Woes & Trumpets

78. **How long does a *period of woe* last?**

a. The First Woe began with the 5th Trumpet (9:1), in **1264**, and ended in verse 9:12, in **1557** (see solution #62), making its duration **277** years. The Second Woe began with the 6th Trumpet, in **1644** (see #63) and ended in **1906** (see #115), making its duration **262** years. Between the first and second woes, the average duration is **270** years (269.5). But the third period should be much shorter, because, just after Jesus' Return, in Chapter 19, 20:3 says Satan will be removed from Earth for 1000 years –ending all woes. I believe Satan will be removed just after

Jesus rids the world of *the Mark*, in late 2029; giving the Third Woe a duration of **123** years.

Chapter 10

79. **In verses 10:1 and 2, who is the Mighty angel, clothed in a cloud, rainbow on his head, and feet *like pillars of fire*, and why does he possess a book, and have one foot on land and the other in the sea?**

a. The angel represents Jesus, who gave His Father's revelation to John (thus, when He speaks, "*the Seven Thunders utter*" –the Seven Thunders recorded the life and words of Jesus). The angel reminds us of previous occasions when God appeared to and spoke to men in the Bible: in Exodus, God appears before Moses as a pillar of **cloud** and a pillar of **fire**; in Genesis, God made the **Rainbow** Covenant with Noah… God uses these symbols to remind us that Jesus and God are one, and just as God appeared to Noah and Moses, Jesus appeared to John, 60+ years after His death. The angel's feet, one on land, one on sea, tip us that the angel is connected to the *Beast Out of the Sea* and the *Beast Out of the Land* mysteries, in Chapter 13. Jesus is connected to these beasts because the crimes were committed by nations that professed to be Christian. The little book in the angel's hand represents the Book of Revelation. The angel handing the book to John reminds us that *Revelation* came from God, to Jesus to John.
    - The angel represents Jesus in Chapter 10; but in Chapter 11 the angel may be God, the Father, as he speaks with God's voice at 11:3.

80. **In 10:4, a Voice from Heaven instructs John not to write what the Seven Thunders say. From *that*, how do we know John did NOT, and could not, report some other events in Revelation?**

a. The Voice from Heaven (God) instructs John NOT to report what the Seven Thunders say, but John still reported that he heard the Seven Thunders utter something (without revealing what they said). If the Voice from Heaven had instructed John to delete any reference to the Seven Thunders' utterance, we would be none-the-wiser. But, by showing us that He ordered John to omit what the Seven Thunders uttered, God is informing us that He only lets us know what He believes we deserve to know. BUT, because John informed us that he witnessed

these events, we know John knew what the Seven Thunders uttered.

81. **What are "the Seven Thunders"?**

a. The Seven Thunders refers to the seven primary writers of the New Testament: Matthew, Mark, Luke, John, Paul, James, and Peter.

82. **What did John eating the angel's little book represent?**

a. John *ingesting* God and Jesus' *word* to write Revelation, thereby becoming God's figurative "mouth".

83. **10:7 says "*in the days of the sounding of the Seventh Angel, when he is <u>about</u> to sound, <u>the mystery of God would be finished</u>*…" What does this mean?**

a. This means when I published these Solutions (<u>after the first *Authorized* publication date, but before the *Destruction* date</u>), *the mysteries of God would be finished*. Soon after that, the 7th Trumpet will sound. (Solutions #118 and 242 disclose when the 7th Trumpet will sound.)

84. **In 10:9 and 10 what is the symbolism of the little book making John's stomach turn bitter?**

a. John's stomach turning bitter represents the fact that most of the news in God's revelation is upsetting/bitter.

85. **What month AND what Apostle does Chapter 10 represent?**

a. Chapter 10 represents October, and the Apostle Judas Thaddadeus.

<u>Chapter 11</u>

Chapter 11 shows God and Jesus retain special loyalty and love for two other Religions, which also descend from Abraham: Islam and Judaism.

86. **What is Chapter 11 about?**

a. God's special relationship to Islam and Judaism.
b. How much God and the World are hurt by Western aggression.
c. The coming of the Beasts.

87. **In 11:2, when the angel (God/Jesus) speaks of Gentiles, who is He referring to?**

a. The Western world, specifically, Martin Luther and Germany, after Luther's Ninety-Five Theses, which initiated the 42 months mentioned in verse 11:2.

- God calling Protestants and Lutherans and all false Christian branches "Gentiles," and not allowing them into his temple is staggering.

88. **How do we know 11:2 refers to Martin Luther?**

a. Because the period of time, from when Luther sent the Ninety-Five Theses, to when the Theses was banned, was 42 months.

89. **In 11:3, God pledges to "give power unto my two witnesses." Who are God's two witnesses?**

a. Islam and Judaism.

90. **In 11:3, what does 1260 days represent?**

a. 1260 years.

91. **In 11:3, what do the 1260 years (days) represent to the origin of BOTH Islam and Judaism?**

a. In Islam, 1260 is the number of years from the formation of Islam (610 AD) to the beginning of the Anglo-Arab wars (1870-1920).

b. In Judaism, 1260 represents the time period from the Israelites leaving Egypt (Exodus) to the birth of Jesus.

92. **In 11:3, what is the significance of the number 1260?**

a. In 11:3, 1,260 refers to Muslims and Judaist, who do not accept Jesus. The significance of 1260 is it is half of 2520. 2520 is *the divine number*, in that it is the lowest number that all numbers 1-10 are divisors. But when 2520 is halved, to 1260, the only number, 1-10, that is NOT a divisor is 8. In Revelation, 8 is Jesus' secondary number. God is saying, He will accept these two religions, even if they do not accept Jesus. *Five*, Jesus' primary number, still divides into 1260, so there is no division between God and Jesus.

93. **In 11:3, what does sackcloth represent?**

a. Judaism's and Islam's shared history.

94. **What do the olive trees and candlesticks symbolize in 11:4?**

a. Olive trees represent peace and reconciliation, and candlesticks represent churches. Thus, the olive trees and candlesticks represent peace and reconciliation between Islam and Judaism.

95. **In 11:4, what do the two candlesticks represent?**

a. Judaism and Islam.

96. **What does 11:5 mean?**

a. The point of 11:5 is that BOTH Judaism and Islam are special to God, but He expects them both to defend themselves ("*if any man will hurt them,*

fire proceedeth out of their mouth"). And God demands that they kill anyone who harms them.

97. **What does 11:6 mean?**

a. Judaism and Islam are so important to God, He will shut Heaven for them, stop rain, turn rivers to blood, and unleash all plagues upon mankind, as often as these two need.

98. **In 11:7, whose testimony is God referring to when He says "when they finish their testimony," and when?**

a. This refers to Muslims and Jews who were persecuted and ordered to testify and convert during the Spanish Inquisition (1478 to 1834), particularly those persecuted under Ferdinand and Isabella.

99. **Who does the word "them" refer to in 11:7 ("make war against *them*, and overcome *them*")?**

a. Muslims and Jews.

100. **In 11:7, what Beast ascended out of the *bottomless pit*?**

a. The *Beast out of the Sea*, introduced in 13:1. Verses 11:6 and 11:8 place the advent of the first Beast between 1478-1563.

101. **What event does 11:8 refer to?**

a. The 1563 London Plague, which killed 24-33% of the population.

102. **In 11:8, what does the *great city* represent?**

a. Any powerful, abusive and corrupt place.
b. The West.

103. **Why does 11:8 say: "...which spiritually is called Sodom and Egypt, where our lord was crucified"?**

a. First, "which spiritually is called Sodom and Egypt," refers to Sodom and Egypt when they were spiritually unhealthy. God is saying London, during the 1563 plague, was spiritually unhealthy.
b. Second, saying Jesus was crucified in Sodom and Egypt, is to say, wherever there is rampant evil, Jesus died for the souls persecuted there too.

104. **In 11:9, what does "*three days and a half*" mean?**

a. 350 years (100 years = 1 day).

105. **What does "*and shall not suffer their dead bodies to be put in graves*" mean?**

a. The quote refers to 350 years of international crimes, genocides and slavery, committed by the HRE. Some of these crimes, like bringing smallpox to South America, caused so many thousands and millions of deaths that the survivors could not bury all of the dead.

106. **What does God's use of multiple ciphers (codes) for the same word (day = one year; day = 100 years) indicate?**

a. This is God encouraging creative representational thought.

107. **What time period does the *three days and a half* cover?**

a. From 1555 (when *Lutheranism* legally divided the Church) to 1905.

108. **What is 11:10 about?**

a. 11:10 shows the non-Western world is happy when Western nations begin warring with each other, in the late 18th to mid 19th century.

109. **Who are the two prophets referred to in 11:10, and why does the world rejoice about the West's misfortune?**

a. Martin Luther and John Calvin are the 2 (false) prophets, and epitomize the West, because their attacks on the Church led to the West's attacks on the non-Western world –which celebrates the West's misfortune because the West brutalized the non-Western world for 350 years.

110. **In 11:11, God says "*the Spirit of life from God entered into them, and they stood upon their feet*." Who does "them", "they" and "their" refer?**

a. Japan, in the Russo-Japanese War (Feb 1904 to Sept 1905).

111. **In 11:11, what does "*and great fear fell upon those who saw them*" mean?**

a. It means the world was stunned that Japan defeated Russia, who was viewed as a superior fighting force. This caused the West to fear Asian nations might become dominant military powers.

112. **11:12 says, "and they heard a great voice from Heaven saying unto them, Come up hither. And they ascended up to Heaven in a cloud…" What does this describe?**

a. The Courrieres mine disaster, March 19th, 1906, which killed 1,099 French miners. [But, because Chapter 11 emphasizes the number/symbol **11**, the correct death toll was likely **1,1**00.]

113. **What is the "great voice" mentioned in 11:12?**

a. The Courrieres explosion.

114. **11:13 starts: "And the same hour was there a great earthquake…" To what does this passage refer?**

a. The 1906 San Francisco Earthquake.

- NOTE: 11:13 says 7000 people died in the 1906 S.F. Earthquake. After almost a century of complaints, in 2005, sixteen years after the 1989 book *Denial of Disaster* was released, the SF Board of Directors revised the number of deaths to "3000**+**". What's the correct number of deaths? **Solution: 7**000.

<u>WOES & TRUMPETS II</u>

115. **In 11:14 an angel declares the Second Woe is past. What YEAR does this occur, and how do we know, AND WHY is this year significant to Revelation?**

a. The year is 1906. We know this because the previous verses (11:11, 12, 13) are situated in 1906, and the *next* year referenced, in 11:19, is also 1906. These recurring expressions of *6* were intended to signal the birth year of the originally prophesied human *beast* of Revelation 13:18, whose numbers are/were 666. However, to punish Satan for extreme deceit and desecrating God's sacred art, in great anger, God changed His own prophecy, and replaced Satan's originally intended/planned human *beast* (John D Rockefeller, III) with a beast that would do much more harm to Westerners: John W Gardner. [To learn more, see *Steve's Top-Secret Notebook*, pages 26, **<u>70</u>**, 71, 328, and *The Wagers*.]

116. **In 11:15 the Seventh Trumpet sounds. 11:15 also explains: "*…The kingdoms of this world are become the kingdoms of our Lord…and He shall reign forever and ever*." Does any of this indicate if the Seventh Trumpet has sounded yet, in 2024?**

a. No. This trumpet scene occurs in Heaven, where God bends time, and story events extend into the future and past.

117. **What is the full meaning of verse 11:15, and how does it connect to verse 10:7?**

a. Verse 11:15 informs us the sounding of the Seventh Trumpet will coincide with the Second Coming. Here are some details:

- 11:15 explains, after the 7th Trumpet sounds, "*the Kingdoms of this world have become the kingdoms of our Lord and His Christ, and He shall reign forever and*

ever." This refers to 19:11-21, when Jesus defeats the Kings of the Earth and the spirits of the Beast and False Prophet.

- The 7th Trumpet is the trumpet that sounds as Jesus dispatches His angels to gather His Elect (Matt 24:31). We should all be able to hear that trumpet. (See page 117 to learn when the 7th Trumpet sounds.)

118. **In 11:15 the Seventh Trumpet sounds, and a proclamation that "*...the kingdoms of this world have become kingdoms of our Lord and His Christ*..." What was the downside of the 7th trumpet?**

a. Per 8:13, the Seventh Trumpet would also be the last *Trumpet of Woe*. Periods of *woe* are long and difficult.

(Chapter 11, General)

119. **Concerning 11:18, all of the earliest known environmental conservation movements trace their origin to the mid 19th century (Madras 1842; Alkali Act, 1863; Sea Birds Preservation Act, 1869). The word *pollution* was not coined until the 14th century (France), and did not appear in a dictionary until 1828 (Webster's). Yet, in Revelation (4:6–8, 7:3, 9:4, 11:18...) we see characters stridently calling for environmental protection ("*...And should destroy those who destroy the earth*." 11:18). What does this indicate?**

a. Jesus and God knew Christian leaders would not sufficiently fulfill His will and protect the planet.

120. **In 11:19, what is significance of the Ark of the Covenant being seen in Heaven, in God's possession?**

a. In 11:19, God calls the Ark "the *Ark of **His** Covenant*" –meaning He has taken the Covenant back, because critical mass of Jews have violated it. The last timeline point situates 11:19 in 1906, year of The 2nd Annual South African Zionist Conference, which opened **November 29th**.

- November 29th, 1906, was the **129**th anniversary of New Spain founding its first California settlement, *Pueblo de San Jose de Guadalupe* (in the Silicon Valley –where John Gardner ruled the US), where the West and the Church enslaved the Tamien people, and forced them into Catholic baptism. This event is tied to *Nuestra Señora de Guadalupe*. *129* refers to John **1:29**, where John the Baptist recognizes Jesus, "...the Lamb of God, who takes sin away from the world!"
- The reason, it seems, God revoked His Covenant with the Jews, is: in the late 19th century, certain powerful European Jews began planning to create their own

country, by taking land from a poorer nation. This led to the Sixth Zionist Convention, in 1903, where Theodor Herzl proposed seizing part of East Africa (now Kenya). But the Zionist plan that won out was taking land from Palestine.

121. **What month and what Apostle does Chapter 11 represent?**

a. Chapter 11 represents November, and the Disciple/Apostle Simon.

122. **In Revelation, God shows us various plagues in the 14th, the 16th, and the 21st century. Why?**

a. In **9:18** God shows us the Black Plague, which killed about **<u>half</u>** of Europe's population, in the mid 14th century, after the Holy Inquisition, as the HRE was rising. In 9:18 God reminds us that Spain exported smallpox to Mexico in 1520 (killing 1.5 to 3 million people). 11:8 refers to the 1563 London Plague, which struck as the HRE was conquering, enslaving and killing millions. In Chapter 16, we see God impose disease and suffering on the West, and nation that ally with them. **Why?** In reminding us of the diseases He unleashed on the West, God informs us that He has imposed substantial punishment on the West, in recent centuries, but they would not learn their lesson.

<u>Chapter 12</u>

123. **What does the Chapter 12 story arch represent?**

a. The history and evolution of Judeo-Christianity; from inception, to Jacob, to the 12 Tribes fleeing from Egypt, to the early days of the Christian Church.

b. Also, in 12:1 and 2, God honors *Mother Nature*. Nature's dominant feature is survival of the fittest. God clearly loves people who are not *the fittest*, but expects them to persevere, do their best to stand up for themselves, and not grow cowardly, terrified to be hurt, and inwardly hateful.

c. Chapter 12 is also a tribute to the great mothers of humanity.

124. **What does the woman represent in 12:1?**

a. Nature, or Mother Nature. (The moon under the Woman's feet, and the 12 stars, remind us women cycle with the moon, at God's command).

b. The mother of mankind, and the mother of the Israelites;

c. Most importantly, to Revelation's One Hour War mystery, the woman also represents *Nuestra Señora de Guadalupe* (who represents Jesus' symbolic

mother, Mary). Thus, this verse will one day lead me to *Nuestra Señora de Guadlupe* –where the One Hour War date id hidden in the image.

- 12:1 is the 195 verse of Revelation.

125. **In 12:1, what do the 12 stars in the woman's crown represent?**

a. The 12 Tribes of Israel;
b. 12 months of the years.

126. **In 12:1, who is the child the woman is carrying?**

a. Jacob, father of the Israelites;

127. **Why are Jacob and the Israelites so important?**

a. Because Jacob and the Israelites are from the first line of people to understand there is only one true, all-powerful and good God, and they loved God and kept the Commandments.

128. **In 12:3, who is the Great Red Dragon?**

a. Satan

129. **What do the Dragon's (Satan's) seven heads represent?**

a. Seven Western European regions, going through trials, which would, one day, lead them to become the Holy Roman Empire (HRE).
b. Seven antagonists to the 7 Churches and to the 7 Spirits of God.
c. The seven deadly sins.

130. **What do the Dragon's seven crowns represent?**

a. Satan's rule over the 7 nations of the HRE.
b. The crowns are a symbolic proclamation that Satan is the supreme evil mankind must contend with. There are other beasts in Revelation, but only one Satan –with crowns on his heads.

131. **Who is the child in 12:5?**

a. Jacob
b. The 12 Tribes of Israel.

132. **In 12:6, what does the woman fleeing into the wilderness represent?**

a. The Israelites fleeing Egypt.

133. **12:9 makes clear that *the Dragon*, the *Serpent*, and *the Devil* are all Satan. According to Revelation 12:1–9, when did God and His angels cast Satan down to Earth?**

a. Some point between 1260 B.C. (when the Israelites fled Egypt) and Jesus' birth. Because these verses are situated proximate to the advent of money, in the West, the verses insinuate a deep relationship between money and Westerners, and money and Satan. [NOTE: Genesis indicates Satan has been on Earth perhaps longer than mankind. In Revelation, in Heaven, God bends time as he wishes; so 12:1-9 should not be analyzed too literally. Toward this, see solutions 116 and 198.]

134. **In 12:7-9 we see Michael "and his angels" fight the Dragon (Satan) "and his angels". What can this tell us about Heaven?**

a. This indicates, in Heaven, God gives us free will, just as we have on Earth. This suggests, occasionally, there may be disagreements among ascendant beings in Heaven.

135. **In 12:11, what does the expression "…and they loved not their lives unto the death" mean?**

a. It means God hopes we are not so in love with our lives that we forget to live with character and courage –and thus, not make it into Heaven. (We should also not be foolhardy, and disrespect the gift of life.)

136. **12:12 says the Devil will inflict great wrath on mankind "*because he knoweth that he has but a short time*" before his end. What is the most profound implication of this?**

a. This indicates God gave Satan substantial knowledge of future events –to more efficiently endeavor to corrupt souls. This shows God intends to properly test all humans, and may indicate He did not intend for humanity to last millions of years, as it might seem cruel to let Satan torment us endlessly –but letting him disrupt things for a few thousand years, to help billions of human enter Heaven, as God planned, is very reasonable. As societies become more secure, it's harder to test humans, to reveal their true character (money helps with this).

- In prior versions of this report, while explaining that God wants all humans tested, I **incorrectly** indicated Satan was *necessary* in that process. It is useful if Satan chooses to test humans, but not necessary. God is infinite, and will see to it that we are tested. Thus, the Bible reveals entities like the *distressing spirit* (I Samuel 16:17-23), and Molech (Leviticus 18:21; I King 11:7; II Kings 23:18), and we learn Satan was cast out of Heaven *with his angels* (Revelation

12:9).

137. **In 12:13, who does the woman represent?**

a. Mary, Jesus' mother.

b. The symbolic mother of the new Christian church.

138. **Who is the child born in 12:13?**

a. Jesus.

139. **In 12:14, what does the woman (flying into the wilderness and nourishing for a time) represent?**

a. She represents the early Christian Church, after Jesus' death.

b. She also represents, both, the Christian Church and Judaism.

140. **In 12:14, what do the two eagle wings represent?**

a. One wing represents the woman's past (Judaism and the 12 Tribes of Israel), the other represents her future: Jesus and Christianity.

141. **In 12:14, what does the wilderness represent?**

a. The wilderness represents the persecution Christians and Jews faced after Jesus' death, which forced them into hiding.

142. **In 12:15, 16, what do (1) the flood, and (2) the Earth helping the woman, by swallowing up the flood, represent?**

a. The flood represents Satan's efforts to harm and punish early Christians. But, near the Jordan River, where Jesus was baptized, year after year, the Earth just absorbed the water, creating perfect baptismal conditions.

143. **From the story, why was Jesus coming to Earth necessary?**

a. Once Satan was cast down to Earth, Satan would lead many more people away from God. Thus, Jesus was needed to counter Satan's attack. Like many religions, Judaism did not proselytize. Jesus and Christianity countered Satan by proselytizing, and leading people to God.

144. **What is Chapter 12's message for women and mothers?**

a. Chapter 12 shows how brave women raised and fought for the most important people and nations throughout history. Having children requires women risk their lives, and devote themselves to raising good people. No role is more important. Women who must work, or choose to work, deserve respect, but women and men should not underestimate the importance of mothers and wives.

145. **What month AND what Disciple does Chapter 12 represent?**

a. Chapter 12 represents December and Disciple Judas Iscariot, who betrayed Jesus, as Satan betrayed God –central to the Chapter 12 storyline.

Chapter 13

The Chapter 13 solutions are presented, as intended, on pages 9 to 53. For documentary reasons, these heavily edited Chapter 13 solutions are re-presented here.

13:1-10, The First Beast

146. **In 13:1, what did the 7 heads of the first Beast represent?**
   a. The 7 nations of Western Europe, the Holy Roman Empire (**HRE**): England, France, Spain, Portugal, Netherlands, Denmark and Germany.
147. **In 13:1, what do the Beast's 10 horns represent?**
   a. The 10 future principle colonies of the Beast: India, U.S, Canada, Central America, South America, Brazil, West Indies, South Africa, West Africa, Oceania/Australia.
   b. Brazen violation of the 10 commandments.
148. **In 13:1, what do the ten crowns on the first Beast's ten horns represent?**
   a. The 7-headed Beast's rule over the 10 future colonies.
   b. The West's opposition to the 10 Commandments.
149. **In 13:1, why does the Beast not have seven crowns (one on each of its seven heads)?**
   a. Because God is saying (through Revelation) that the first Beast is subservient to Satan, who wears the seven crowns.
150. **In 13:2, what does *like unto a leopard* mean?**
   a. Leopards' spots are their natural camouflage; making them hard to see. Revelation 13:4 says the world *worshipped the Beast*. This ability to inspire worship was part of the Beast's leopard-like survival advantage.
   b. Because Western Europeans acted with guile, which made their predatorial intentions unclear; thus, were *like unto a leopard*.
151. **In 13:2. What does "feet of a bear" mean?**
   a. *Feet of a bear* pertains to new shoe-making technology that developed in Europe in the 15th and 16th century, which allowed European soldier to fight deeper into the cold season.
   b. *Feet of a bear* is a metaphor for walking plunderously and fearlessly.
152. **In 13:2, what does mouth of a lion mean?**
   a. *Mouth of a lion* refers to how, in Europe, the powerful began to use the moveable printing press to make their views travel far and wide.
   b. *Mouth of a lion* also means speaking in a belligerent, *war-like* way.
153. **In 13:2 what does "the dragon" mean?**
   a. The dragon means *military power*.
   b. Satan.
154. **In 13:3, what does "*his head as it were wounded to death; and his deadly wound was healed*..." mean?**
   a. The *deadly wounded* but *healed* head refers to the HRE, defeated by Poland in the German-Polish War (1003-1018), but the HRE rebuilt itself back into a mighty nation, which later led the 7-headed HRE.

155. **13:4, what does worship the dragon mean?**
   a. "Worship the dragon" is to overly admire the Beast's military power, or to imitate its military power.
   b. It is one of the most powerful judgments God makes against the leaders and people of the world. In Chapter 12, God calls Satan as *the Great Dragon*, and in 13:4, God accuses the world of worshipping the dragon.

156. **In 13:4, what does *worshipping the Beast* mean?**
   a. *Worshipping the Beast* occurred when non-Western leaders and citizens were overly impressed with Western culture.

157. **What is the mouth in 13:5?**
   a. The "mouth" is the new moveable type printing press, used to attack the Church, in the 16th century.

158. **In 13:6, who blasphemed God and made war with the saints?**
a. Martin Luther.

159. **In 13:6, how did Martin Luther "open his mouth in blasphemy against God…"?**
   a. In addition to the Ninety-Five Theses attack on the Church, in 1522, Luther published his first translation of the Bible. Luther's translations corrupted God's word; most notably by adding the word "alone" after "faith" in Romans 3:28; which misled congregants that they could be saved by their faith, without performing good works. This gave rise to the first Beast (the HRE), who intended to do no good works.

160. **In 13:7, what does "*And it was given unto him to make war with the saints*" refer to?**
   a. This refers to how, in 1529, eight years after Martin Luther's Ninety-Five Theses was banned, a group of *six princes* of 14 HRE Imperial Free Cities filed a legal petition to the Imperial Diet at Speyer against the ban of Martin Luther. This was called the *Protestation at Speyer*.
   b. This also appears to refer, subordinately, to the Thirty Years' War (1618-1648), a continuation of the Protestant movement.

161. **In 13:7, what does "*and to overcome them*" mean or refer to?**
   a. This refers to the fact that in 1555, in the Peace of Augsburg, the six princes won their battle; thus, Christianity was legally divided in the HRE, and the rulers of each state were permitted to choose between Lutheranism and Catholicism.

162. **In 13:7, what does "*And power was given him over all kindreds, and tongues, and nations*" mean or refer to?**
   a. "*And power was given him over all kindreds, and tongues, and nations*," refers to the fact that Lutheran and Protestant growth were greatly accelerated by Peace of Augsburg and HRE conquest and colonization.

163. **One of Revelation's many powerful verses is verse 13:8: "*And all that dwell upon the Earth shall worship him, whose names are not written in the book of life of the Lamb…*" What does 13:8 mean, and who is "him" *whose names are not written in the book of life*?**
   a. "Him" (*whose names are not written in the book of life*) refers to several entities: (1) the West (the 7 nations of the HRE –the Beast), and (2) Martin Luther (and John Calvin and other founders of the new false faiths). Often God symbolically refers to his Church with feminine pronouns; this is because the collective Church represents God's symbolic wife. But in 13:8 God refers to these churches (Lutheran, Protestant, Calvinist…) with a masculine pronoun, signifying He does not acknowledge these churches. God is saying the HRE is unholy, and Luther and Calvin are unholy, and all who follow Lutheranism, Protestantism, Calvinism, etc.,

worship unholy entities.

164. **God does not accept the many Churches that formed after Martin Luther divided the church, largely because they altered His words and laws, made false accusations against the Church, etc., but there is also a powerful symbolic reason that God will not accept these Churches. What is this symbolic reason?**

a. As we learned in Revelation, God is in a symbolic marriage with his seven true Churches. Revelation also confirms that God is very opposed to marital infidelity. For God to accept any of the false churches that emerged after Luther would be akin to God being unfaithful to his symbolic wives; something God will not consider.

165. **What is the point of 13:10, saying "he who kills with the sword must be killed with the sword"?**

a. This is a reference to William I, first ruler of the Dutch Republic (a slave trading Protestant country), the first head of state killed with a handgun (1584).
b. This is God passing judgment on the West.

166. **In 13:11 and 12, who does the second Beast represent?**

a. The U.S. (See pages 9 to 53 for complete solution.)

167. **In 13:11, what do the Beast's two horns represent?**

a. The second Beast's two horns represent Israel and Japan, both tied to the U.S since the end of World War II. Under the second Beast, private parties, corporations, the US government and military used Israel and Japan to perform actions, off U.S. soil, that were illegal on U.S. soil.

168. **In 13:11, what does it mean to "spake as a dragon"?**

a. To speak with the belligerence of a tremendous military power.
b. To speak like Satan.

169. **In 13:12, what does "he exerciseth all the power of the first beast…and causeth the earth…to worship the first beast" mean?**

a. It means the 2nd Beast (the US) had the power (via TV/internet) to make the world worship the second and first Beast (Western Europe).

170. **In 13:13, what does "in the sight of men" mean or refer to?**

a. *In the sight of men* refers to people watching TV or looking at computer/internet device screens.

171. **In 13:13, what does "maketh fire come down from the sky in the sight of men" mean or refer to?**

a. This refers to US playing newsreels of the US dropping nuclear bombs on Hiroshima and Nagasaki in movie theaters in the 1940s; broadcasting US missile launches in the 1950s, 1960s and into the 1990s.

172. **In 13:14, what does "*in the sight of the Beast*" refer to?**

a. "*In the sight of the Beast*" refers to the Beast's use of TV and visual technology (computers) to effect mass psychological change (consensual brainwashing) of US/Western citizens.
b. *In the sight of the beast* refers to the Beast's ability to spy on Americans, and any nation that purchased US cable technology, via cable boxes.

173. **In 13:14, what does "by the means of those miracles" mean or refer to?**

a. *"The means"* referred to the science behind the Beast's magic: *psychology - mass media-distributed psychological reprogramming*, or brainwashing; not implemented by force, but by subtle persuasion.

174. **In Rev Chapter 13, what does "image" mean?**

- Please see page 24 for the six definitions of "image".

175. **In 13:14, what does make an image to the beast mean?**
   a. Foreign nations making or buying TVs, to watch the Beast.
   b. Foreign nations making or buying the ability to receive TV signals.
   c. Foreign nations OR citizens remaking their national or self-images in the likeness of the US.

176. **In 13:15, what does "give life unto the image" mean?**
   a. It means the Beast had the power to animate the image on the screen –the power to create motion pictures.

177. **In 13:15, what is it *to worship the image* of the Beast?**

a. **The two non-Western definitions** of "making an image to the beast" or "worshipping the Beast" are:
   a. Definition #1**:** "***Making an image to the Beast***" is when a nation outside of the US is persuaded to make or accept a device or portal (a TV or internet conduit system) for the Beast (US/West) to send entertainment, propaganda, pornography…, to the foreign nation**.**
   b. Definition #2**:** "***worshipping the Image* of the Beast"** is when citizens and leaders of non-Western nations adopt Western values, behaviors, dress, beliefs, etc., and reject their own traditions.

The West's subtle supremacist inculcation caused many Westerners to hate other races and cultures; thus, "worshipping the image," in the West, is:

   c. **In the West, "*worshipping the image***" is when Westerners are reprogrammed to see other races/cultures as inferior.

The **Universal** definition of "worshipping the image" is:

   d. Universally, ***worshipping the image*** is watching or using one's TV or phone/computer too much (causing parents to neglect their children; and children to develop psychological issues and poor social skills).

178. **In 13:15, what does "speak" mean or refer to?**
   a. *Speak* means the images on the TV and internet devices should project sound, so viewers might hear the Beast.
   b. Speak could also mean the Beast's propaganda could incite vocal protests (*speak*) for change.

179. *"…**And cause that as many as would not worship the image of the beast should be killed**."* **What is this passage about?**
   a. This passage warns that the protests for change could lead to upheavals, where innocent traditionalists, of all faiths, were killed.

180. **In 13:16, what is a "mark"?**
   a. A "mark" is a *Divine identifier*, placed *in* the forehead or *in* the right hand of humans, identifying souls who will be punished in Hell**.**
   b. A "mark" is any computer, laptop or smart-phone internet connected device, with a visual display screen.
   c. A "mark" is a curse or disease one acquires, as punishment, for bad behavior, issued before Judgment day.
   d. A "mark" is a brand, burned on the hands and foreheads of human souls, marking chattel owned by a man
   e. A "mark" is a *terrible criminal minion.*
   f. A *mark* is a cure (once people know the *mark* is a ticket to damnation, they'll stop their bad conduct, tell others, and stop further spread).

181. **Who earns marks in their forehead (their psyche)?**
   a. People *receive* the mark *in* their foreheads by viewing corrupt, hateful TV and internet images. The forehead represents our minds psyche or psychology. So corrupted thoughts earn a mark in the forehead.
182. **Who earns marks in their right hand (their deed)?**
   a. People who produce or distribute corrupt or hateful internet or TV videos, etc., receive the mark in their right hands. Most people are right-handed; our right hands govern most of our action; thus, corrupt action gets a right hand mark.
183. **What is the point of verse 17, in Chapter 13?**
   a. See solution on pages 42-44.
184. **To solve 13:17(A), how can you use a mark to buy AND sell in the Beast (the US)?**
   a. See solution on pages 42-45.
185. **What are the names of the Beast?**
   a. See solution on pages 51-54.
186. **To solve 13:17(B), how can you use the name of the Beast to buy AND sell, in the *Beast* (the US)?**
   a. See solution on pages 42-45.
187. **What is the number of his name?**
   a. See solution on pages 42-45.
188. **To solve 13:17(C), how can you use the name of the Beast to buy AND sell, in the Beast (the US)?**
   a. See solution on pages 42-45.
189. **Can you integrate your businesses?**
   a. See solution on pages 42-45.
190. **Regarding 13:17, how many total answers are there for (a) the number of definitions for a "mark", (b) the number of names for the Beast; (c) the total of all the various *numbers of his name*?**
   a. See solution on pages 42-45.
191. **Who is the third and final Beast?**
   a. John Gardner (see pages 46-53, etc.)

- Originally "the Beast" referred to seven aggressive Western European nations.
- Next, "the Beast" referred to the US.
- Finally, "the Beast" referred to John Gardner," and the US became *Babylon*.

192. **Re 13:18, what are the numbers of the Beast?**
   a. (uppercase Greek alphabet numerical characters);
   b. (lowercase Greek alphabet numerical characters);
   c. **600+60+6** (the configuration of Arabic characters, equal to the Greek);
   d. **666** (a reduction of 600+60+6);
193. **What does the Beast's number represent?**
   a. The 666 represents the 666 people through which permanent control of wealth and power in the US can be obtained (CEOs, politicians…).
194. **The Number of the Beast is/was <u>600+60+6</u> (666). In this number, what do the numbers 60 and 600 represent?**

a. See pages 46-to 53.

195. **Who are the original 6 leaders of Gardner's 666?**

a. John Gardner, Nelson Rockefeller, William Paley, Henry Kissinger, Milton Friedman, and William J Brennan.

196. **13:18 reads: "*Here is Wisdom. Let him that hath understanding count <u>the Number of the Beast</u>*; for it is a *<u>number of a man</u>*; and *<u>his number</u> is*…". 13:18 hints at several names God recommends for the *Number of the Beast* (the hints are in the phrases "number of his name," "number of a man," "his number"). From this, can you identify 6 Divinely approved names for the 666?:**

a. (John) Gardner's 666;
b. The 666 of John Gardner;
c. The Number of John Gardner;
d. The Number of the Beast;
e. The 666 of the Beast;
f. ***h**is 666*.

197. **What do the 18 verses of Chapter 13 -or Chapter 13 itself- represent?**

a. Chapter 13 and its **18** verses represent the two calendars systems of the Aztec people of Central America. The 18 verses represent the **18** months of the *Xiuhpohualli* agricultural calendar, consisting of eighteen 20-day months, with 5 extra days, forming a 365 day year. And Chapter 13's sequence number, ***13***, honors the Aztec's *Tonalpohualli* calendar, a detailed sacred calendar system consisting of twenty **13**-day weeks.
b. Each of Chapter 13's **18** verses represents a generation (20 to 30 years) in the 18 generations from the *Diet at Speyer* (which led to the improper division of God's Church) to the Day of God's wrath, in 2024, when God destroys the US/West for generations of crimes.

- In my generational model, I used **27.7** years to represent a generation, based on the 277 years from the Protestation at Speyer (1529) to the fall of the HRE, in 1806. From the *Diet at Speyer* in 1526 (which later justified the Protestation at Speyer), to 2024, when God was predicted to destroy the US/West, is 498 years – and 27.7 x 18 is 498 years (498.6).

<u>Chapter 14</u>

198. **How is Chapter 14 different from chapter 12, 13, 15 and 16, and can you explain its *3-part structure*?**

a. Chapters 12, 13, 15 and 16 are sequential, going forward in time. Chapter 14 has three parts, which are presented is reverse sequence. **Part I.** Verses 1-5 occur at the first Resurrection (circa 2030). **Part II.** Verses 6-13 return

to the linear sequence, situated in 2022. **Part III.** Verses 14 to 21 (when Jesus and 3 angels begin killing masses, in the Winepress of Wrath), go back in time, to where Chapter 11 ended (1906), and resume the story of God's wrath against the West. Verses 14-21 are about the millions of Westerners God and Jesus allowed (or caused) to die in World War I (1914-18) and World War II (1939-45).

- God reminds us He has imposed serious punishment on the West, but they would not learn. The people He punished most in WWI were Westerners; those most punished in WWII were Westerners, Jews and Japan.

199. **In Chapter 14, verse 1, who are the 144,000?**

a. The 144,000 best souls since the advent of Jesus.

200. **Did you notice the big change in what the beast represents in Chapter 14? Explain.**

a. In 14:9, the beast switches from representing the US, in the second half of Chapter 13, to representing only John Gardner. Thus, the *mark, image,* and *beast* receive male pronouns for the rest of Revelation (*his* mark, *his* image). [13:17 and 18 setup this transition, as they refer to the "number of <u>*his*</u> name", and explain his number "…is the number of a *man*."]

201. **In Chapter 14, when Gardner receives the name "the Beast," what title is given to the U.S. (to replace "the Beast" moniker), and why is it significant?**

a. The US is renamed Babylon at 14:8; significant because *Babylon* enslaved the Israelites. God is saying: the US is/was enslaving people, just as Babylon enslaved the Israelites. The name Babylon was used by the Apostle Peter, to refer to Rome, because, at the time, Rome was persecuting Christians. Thus, the name Babylon is used to remind us of the US' ties to the HRE, and the HRE's ties to ancient Rome.

202. **What happens to Babylon?**

a. In 14:6, it appears as if Babylon (the new name for the US) was totally destroyed (*fallen*). But at 18:2, we see Babylon has just fallen in morality (*become the habitation of devils…every foul spirit*…). But six verses later, 18:8, it appears Babylon is *about* to be destroyed: "*Therefore my plagues will come in one day –death and mourning and famine. And she will be utterly burned with fire, for strong is the Lord who judges her*." Two verses

later (18:10), we learn Babylon was destroyed in an hour.

203. **How do we know Babylon represents the U.S.?**

a. Because of how it is described in Chapter 18:9 to 20: a city that acted as they greatest market in the world –a station only held by the US ("wherein were made rich all that had ships in the sea").

b. The writers (God, Jesus, John) help us deduce Babylon is the U.S., with an *echo recall* strategy. In 13:4, the writer asks, "Who ***is like unto*** the beast?'' And in 18:18, to help us see the second Beast is now Babylon, the writer echoes the 13:4 refrain, by asking, "What city ***is like unto*** the great city!"

c. Also, in Chapter 13, we meet the first Beast, with seven heads (representing England, France, Spain, Portugal, Netherlands, Belgium and Germany) and 10 horns. This beast has tremendous military power, so the world worshipped it. This beast rose around 1517 and declined in the mid 19th century. Next, in 13:11, we meet the **second Beast** (the US), which has all the military power of the first Beast, and causes the world to worship the first Beast. After John Gardner dies and assumes the name "the Beast," Revelation needed a new moniker for the US; thus, God gave the US the alias: *Babylon*. In 17:3, Babylon (the US) is represented by a garish *Great Whore*, who sits on the seven-headed Beast with 10 horns (the first Beast). Thus, Babylon is the US.

204. **Why is verse 14:10 important?**

a. Verse 14:10, "…he shall be tormented…in the presence of the holy angels…," shows us, in Heaven, if we wish, we can observe people being punished in Hell (we shouldn't derive pleasure from this).

205. **What is the remarkable significance of 14:11?**

a. Verse 14:11 is situated in 2022. The verse's *present tense* language ("*And the smoke of their torment ascends forever and ever*…") informs us God has already begun sending people with the mark to the Lake of Fire, 1000 years before Final Judgment.

206. **What do the collective 20 verses of Chapter 14 represent?**

a. The 20 verses of Chapter 14 represent the 20 days of a standard Mayan month, in their *Haab* calendar system, in which each month has 20 days, with **18** months in a year (with 5 extra days at the end of the year).

Chapter 15

207. **What is/are the mystery(s) or revelation(s) of Chapter 15?**

a. Chapter 15 make **three** powerful revelations:

(I) In Revelation, the number "3" represents the Church –and God's 3 Churches: Judaism, Christianity and Islam. In Chapter 15, we see angels perform a religious ceremony/rite (verses 5, 6 and 7), and immediately God grows even more powerful in verse 8. This is to show how God appreciates our prayers and church services. Within Chapter 15, God honors His 3 Churches, by twice placing the word "seven" in verses 1, 6 and 7. The 2 *sevens* in verse **1** honor Christians, who attend church on Sundays, the first day of the week. The 2 *sevens* at verse **6** honor Muslims, who attend Friday Prayer, on the sixth day. The 2 *sevens* at verse **7** honor Jews, who attend synagogue/temple on Saturdays, the seventh day.

(II) **CALENDAR OF THE CHURCHES. Chapter 15 has 8 verses, which represent the 8-day week that existed in Rome for centuries**, until the 4th century AD, when Rome became a Christian nation, and moved to a 7 day week. (In the 4th century AD, China also moved to a 7 day week.) Chapter 15 reminds us God's Churches started small, but became so powerful as to change the length of a week. God seems to make this point because, in the coming years, He wants His Churches to play a bigger role in law enforcement, justice and government, around the world –to make sure powerful and wealthy criminals are punished, and all people held to the same standard –the rich and powerful punished firmly for all abuses, and corruption out of judiciaries, government and the Church. We know God wants this because chapters 15-22, Revelation's closing chapters, situated in contemporary times, are about crimes, punishment for crimes, and rewards for not committing crimes.

(III) **Verse 3** mentions the *Song of Moses* (Deuteronomy 32:44-52). But the Song of Moses is set up in Deuteronomy 31:16-22, where God foresees that the Children of Israel "***will forsake me, and break my Covenant, which I have made with them***," and "***go a-whoring after the gods of the strangers of the land.***" Yet, God promises to deliver the Children of Israel to the Promised Land. But, because He knows the Children of Israel will one day betray Him, God asks Moses to write a song, *"and teach it to the*

Children of Israel; put it in their mouths, that this song may be a witness for me against the Children of Israel." For their betrayal, God promises (Deut 31:17): **"*...I will forsake them, and I will hide my face from them, and they shall be devoured, and many evils and troubles shall befall them*..."** By *forsaking*, God is speaking of countless dirty engagements Israel and fake Western Jews entered into with the US since World War II. <u>The point of Chapter 15:3-4 is God's Covenant with Israel is broken</u>.

208. **"3" recurs in Revelation's final 8 chapters (15-22); why?**

a. I believe 3 is a tribute to the Holy Land, situated between 3 continents, Africa, Asia and Europe, and the recurring threes are a sign to God's 3 Churches (Judaism, Christianity, Islam) to properly **conceive, adjudicate** and **enforce** the law, to the powerful, poor and clergy.

209. **In 15:2, what is "the mark of *his name*"?**

a. It is a hint to the correct term for *the mark*. "His" refers to the Beast, John Gardner. Thus, the correct name is "*The mark of John Gardner*."

- Verse 14:9 first mentions a *mark* crime. 14:8-13 are situated in 2022, when I first reported Gardner's crimes on Twitter. This indicates that when I revealed Gardner's crimes (2022) the *mark* took Gardner's name.

<u>Chapter 16</u>

210. **In 16:2, why is *the mark* suddenly referred to as "the mark of the beast"?**

a. <u>This is confirmation that John Gardner is the Beast</u>. [In 14:11, we learn the mark is "the mark of John Gardner" ("mark of *his name*"), but in 16:2 Gardner's name is replaced with "the beast" (mark of *the beast*).]

211. **In 16:2, the first angel's bowl gave a "foul and loathsome" sore to "men that had the mark of the beast". What ailment does the first angel's bowl cause?**

a. Mpox (2022), primarily spread by gay men, in Europe and the US.

212. **In 16:3, when the second angel's vial/bowl causes the sea to become "*blood as of a dead man, and every living creature in the sea died*," what ongoing tragedy did this refer to?**

a. The *Mediterranean migrant crisis*. The crisis started around 2015, but took a huge upswing in 2023, when in June, NPR reported 2000 immigrants had died trying to cross the Mediterranean Sea, to escape persecution and

poverty in North Africa.

b. September 13, 2021, *Daily Mail* and others reported a large inlet pool of the Dead Sea, on the coast of Jordan (where Sodom and Gamorrah were once located), had turned blood red.

213. **In 16:4, the third angel poured its bowl "*on the rivers and fountains of water, and they became blood*," what does this refer to?**

a. The story refers to the many man-made water disasters that occurred in 2023, such as: (1) Syrian fishermen in the Tigris and Euphrates who only caught a fraction of their usual catch; (2) reports that half of US tap water is contaminated with forever chemicals, which cause cancer, infertility, liver damage, hormone suppression…; (3) hundreds of fish died in Israel's Tzalmon Estuary; (4) whales beached themselves in record numbers, around the world. (The Dead Sea blood pool, in solution #212, may also be tied to these events.)

214. **In 16:8, the fourth angel poured his vial/bowl on the sun, "and power was given unto him to scorch men with fire." To what does this verse refer?**

a. Accelerated global warming, witnessed in 2023, noted in the headline of a July 27th, 2023, CNN report: "This Month is the Planet's Hottest by far, and Hottest in around 120,000 years."

215. **In 16:10, the fifth angel's vial/bowl causes people in the US ("the seat of the beast") to gnaw "their tongues for pain." To what does this verse refer?**

a. A 2023 pharmaceutical drug shortage in America that substantially reduced pain medication availability.

216. **In 16:12, the sixth angel's vial/bowl causes the Euphrates River to go dry. What event does this verse refer to?**

a. It refers to reports, in 2023, that the Euphrates's water was much lower than usual, causing predictions that the river could disappear by 2040.

217. **God exaggerates in verses 16:3 and 16:12 (and verses 13:8, 13:16, and 14:9-11). Why are these exaggerations important?**

a. In 16:3 and 16:12 God deliberately exaggerates, to convey the magnitude of the tragedy, and emphasize the value of life, and engaging storytelling. In 16:3, God says "***every living creature in the sea died***." But every creature in the sea had NOT died, but God's use of words captures the tragedy of

thousands dying to find better lives. In 16:12, God says the water of the Euphrates River "***was dried up***" –also an exaggeration. God will exaggerate to edify. This might cause us to wonder: Did God exaggerated Noah's age? Did Jonah really live in a fish's belly for 3 days? If not, why would God tell us these things? **Solution:** To give us models of people who remained faithful in impossible circumstances; to test our faith; to inspire wonder…

b. In 14:9-11 God say anyone who commits a Mark or Image crime, or worships the beast, will be sentenced to Hell –forever –with torment! The situation seems hopeless. BUT, since God exaggerates at least 4 times in Revelation, people who've committed lower-level Unforgivable Crimes have hope that God was exaggerating, and if they repent, ask forgiveness, and do good works, maybe they'll be forgiven.

218. **In 16:13, (A) who is the *False Prophet*, and (B) what is the *secret revelation* of 16:13?**

A. Oral Roberts. We learn this is Roberts in 19:20, as the verse explains the False Prophet "wrought miracles **before** <u>him</u>" (the third Beast). In Chapter 13, "*miracles*" are associated with the second Beast (the US), circa 1955, when Oral Roberts was on TV. Roberts started his radio and TV career <u>before</u> Gardner became the Beast. 19:20 explains the False Prophet "*deceived those who received the mark of the beast*". Luther and Calvin were not alive in the 20th century, when Mark Crimes began, and are not associated with *the Mark*. So the False Prophet of 16:13 can only refer to Roberts.

B. The *secret revelation* of 16:13 is there are **four beasts** of Revelation, not three; two national beasts and **two human beasts**. The first beast is the Beast Out of the Sea –the HRE; the second beast in the US; the Third beast is John W Gardner. The fourth beast comes to our awareness through the same process as the second False Prophet: linking the beast to verses, and verses to years. Verse 16:2-11 were all situated in 2023. In 16:13, an unclean spirit comes from the mouth of the beast; however, the original human Beast, John Gardner, died in 2002 (which correspond to verse 13:18); while verses 16:13-16 are situated between **2025** (just before Jesus' Second Coming) and 2029 (near the End of the Second Coming). I believe the probable date of 16:13 is about December 25th or 26th, 2025 (Julian), or January 7th or 8th, 2026 (Gregorian), just after the One Hour War ends, and after God and

Satan's final Wager ends, and Satan no longer has a *beast*. Again, by 16:13 (2023 to 2029) Gardner was long dead, with no body for a soul to exit; thus, the beast of 16:13 is another person: John C Malone, whom I've identified as the probable new leader of the 666 since 2023 (this is confirmed in Steve's Top-Secret Notebook).

219. **[16:17-21]. In 16:17, the seventh angel's vial/bowl causes a series of events: a "great earthquake" (16:18); then the Great City (Babylon = US/West) was/is divided into three parts, and the cities or nations fell (16:19); and *every island fled away*, and *the mountains were not found* (16:20); and a *plague of great hail* rained down (16:21). What are these events?**

I. The *great earthquake* is a reference to three earthquakes in 2023: the Turkiye quake, February 2023; the Marrakesh (Morocco) Earthquake, September 2023; the Afghanistan quakes, October 2023.
II. *The Great City* that is divided into three sections refers to Israel, where fair skinned Israelis rule and force Palestinians and dark Ethiopian Jews, to live in different areas. (August of 2023, Ethiopian Jews, in Israel, began protesting against this discrimination.)
III. The *cities falling* refers to war in Ethiopia. (2023)
IV. The *islands that fled away* refers to Caribbean Island nations, colonies of Britain, seeking to break from British rule. (2023)
V. *The mountains were not found* refers to the Sherpa, who guide Western mountaineers up Mount Everest (Nepal/China), quitting because of the dangers and low pay.
VI. The *plague of great hail* refers to record setting hail falling **in many US states**, Colorado, Virginia, Oklahoma, Georgia, Mississippi, **and Italy**, in 2023 –including a storm in Round Rock, Texas, which, on September 24th, 2023, produced hail *stones* over four inches in diameter.

220. **What do the collective 21 verses of Chapter 16 represent?**

a. The 21 verses may represent the first 21 months of Russia's special military operation (SMO) in Ukraine, from February 24th, 2022, to November 24th, 2023. November 2023 was the last full month of The Tribulation. On December 21st, 2023, the 666th day of Russia's SMO, the Tribulation ended, and the Great Tribulation began.

Chapter 17

221. **What is the time perspective of Chapter 17?**

a. Chapter 17, which re-connects the first Beast (the West) and Babylon (the US), is a "flashback dream sequence" sort of scene, which takes us back to between 1529 and 1584. This *flashback* was initiated in Chapter 16, verse 17, by the seventh angel's bowl of wrath, and was *set-up* by 16:19, which explains "Babylon was *remembered* before God." Hence, in Chapter 17, God shares some memories of the origin of the first Beast, and of how the second Beast, *Babylon* (the US), came to sit upon the first Beast's 7 heads.

222. **Why is 17:8 extremely important?**

a. 17:8 is important for two reasons:

(I) The *Beast out of the Sea* represented the West AND a new extreme sin: *supremacy*. Many nations view themselves superior to foreigners; but the West so disliked non-Whites, they felt irrationally justified enslaving, killing, and taking land from non-Whites –and set out to do so. 17:8 reads "*will ascend out of the Bottomless Pit* **and go to *perdition*** [damnation]." The *Beast* was going out to deliver itself and indigenous people of its colonies (who *worshipped the beast*) to damnation. Supremacy was an extreme sin – maybe hard to forgive, **but not *unforgivable***. However…

(II) 17:8: "*And those who dwell on the Earth will marvel, whose names are not written in the Book of Life*…" That passage is/was directed at foreign nations (primarily non-White) who *worshipped the beast*, to assure them they are damned, as *worshipping* foreigners is unnatural and inexcusable.

223. **What is the solution to the 17:10 mystery: "*seven kings, five fallen, and one is, and the other has not yet come*" –the mystery of the origin of the first Beast?**

a. 17:9 informs us that the Beast's 7 heads represent 7 nations. In 17:10 we learn the nations have 7 kings, but 5 have fallen (died), and "one is" (meaning "is" in power), and the last (7th) king *"has not yet come: and when he cometh, he must continue a short space*." This refers to the **six kings**, in power on April 19th, 1529, the day **the *Protestation at Speyer*** was initiated, which led to the division of Catholic Church, the Protestant Reformation, and the birth of the Beast. **Six** of seven Holy Roman Empire (HRE) kings were in power at that time: 1. **England**: Henry the VIII (reign: 1509-1547); 2. **Spain:** Charles I (reign 1516 to 1555); 3. **Holy Roman Empire & House of Habsburg (Austria):** Charles V (reign 1519-1556); 4. **France:** Francois I (reign 1515-1547); 5. **Portugal**: John III (reign 1521 to 1557); 6.

Denmark (& Norway): Frederick I (reign: 1523-1533).

Thus, the solution to *what year did the Beast, in spirit, come into existence?* –is **1557**, when John III of Portugal was still alive, but 5 kings of 5 nations, who were in power when the Protestation at Speyer occurred, had died. In 1557, the 7th kingdom of the first Beast did not yet exist (thus, that king had *not yet come*).

- This mystery solution appears to be God indicting John III (and Portugal) as the spirit of Beast, for being the first European nation to engage in slave trade. Until 1650, Portugal controlled 95% of the West's slave trade.

The seventh nation joined 23 years later, in 1580, when **William I** (William the Silent) took power in the Dutch Republic, the seventh nation of the HRE. William I is the king who came to power later, and *continued a short space* (4 years), dying in 1584, the year England passed the ***Jesuits, etc. Act of 1584***, which ordered Catholic priests to leave the country, within 40 days, or face high treason charges. 200 Catholics (mostly priests) were executed under this law.

- William I was the first head of state assassinated by a handgun.
- With this mystery, God reminds us that although the first Beast became a 7-headed beast in 1580, it originally had **6 heads**, from 1523 to 1580.
- In 1582 Pope Gregory XIII introduced the Gregorian Calendar (created by Aloysius Lilius and Christopher Clavius).

224. **In 17:8, the second Beast (the US, Babylon) is called "*the beast that was, and is not, and yet is*." Why? And how can the 7-headed beast also be the 8th head? And why is 17:11 important?**

a. The first Beast existed in the first half of Chapter 13, but died circa 1905 (***was***, *and* ***is not***). Yet, this beast still existed in the hearts of many, after it lost its power (***yet is***). This persistent worship of the first Beast allowed the second Beast to come to power, and sit upon the 7-headed Beast –and acted as an 8th nation, powering the second Beast. Thus, "*is himself also the eighth, and* ***is of*** *the seven*…" 17:11 is important because it steps forward in time, to the 20th/21st centuries, when the first Beast should not exist; but 17:11 reads: "*the Beast that was…* ***is going to perdition***" (*is* –present tense). Thus, the first Beast was resurrected, 1955-2024, as a **Mark Crime**. *This occurred because, in the 1950s, the US/West began to export TV, film, radio, internet, to encourage nations to *worship the West*.

225. **In 17:12 (A) what do the ten horns represent, and (B) what does "*10 kings, which have received no kingdoms, but receive their power as kings one hour with the beast*" mean?**

A. The 10 horns represent the 10 principal colonies of the first Beast: 1. The US and North America (England, Spain, France); 2. India (England, France); 3. Canada (England, France); 4. West Africa (France); 5. South Africa (Dutch Republic/Netherlands); 6. South America (Spain); 7. Oceania-Australia-Philippines (England, Spain); 8. Brazil (Portugal); 9. Central America (Spain, House of Habsburg); 10. West Indies (Denmark).

B. This refers to the fact that the leaders of the 7-headed beast assigned subordinate leaders to rule the 10 colonies.

226. **Why does Revelation 17:13 say all of the horns (colonized nations) *will be of one mind and give their power to the Beast*, but 17:16 says the 10 horns shall *hate the whore* (the Beast)?**

a. "The whore" refers to the second Beast (the US). The contrast between 17:13 and 17:16 exists because 17:13 refers to the leaders that were installed by the first Beast; but 17:16 considers the *horns* several centuries later, after the colonial relationships were dissolved, and after the people of the once colonized nations grew to hate the Beast that once conquered, ruled and oppressed them. The embodiment of the Beast, by this point (the 20th and 21st centuries), is/was the U.S.

- NOTE: Since the US was one of the original 10 colonies, but later turned into the second Beast, the US's former position as a "horn" would fall to another nation that was colonized and subjugated by the West. Thus, the 10 Horns of today are conceptual, not the same as the 10 Horns in Chapter 17 (1557).

227. **What is the mystery of 17:14?**

a. 17:14 is linked to 13:7 by the phrase "<u>make war with… and overcome them</u>," to provide reverse point year to which God reversed time, from 2025 (the latest verse year referred to in the prior chapter; 16:13), to an unspecified date, 500 years earlier, in mid 16th century, when Chapter 17 begins –making 17 the only Revelation chapter that begins and ends *behind* the previous chapter. 17 primarily pertains to a period from, roughly, 1529 to 1584; but 17:14 links to 13:7 (which refers to the Peace of Augsburg), to establish 1555 as the reverse point, the year God's Christian Church was "legally" divided, which led to the formation of many false Christian churches. This solution requires going outside of Chapter 17; which anticipates the need to go outside of the Bible to solve the OHW date, once *Line 5* in reversed, and seemingly lost, and replaced by *Line 6*. Readers will only understand this solution if they go outside of Revelation, and read *Line 5: The Hands That Rocked Time*.

228. **17:15 explains the waters where the harlot sits "are peoples,**

multitudes, nations and tongues." What does this symbolize?

a. The harlot (the US/West) oppresses humanity.

229. **What do the collective 18 verses of Chapter 17 represent?**

a. Chapter 17's 18 verses *remember* the crimes the US/West committed against the world. The worst of these crimes were genocide against indigenous people of the Americas, and slavery. The 18 verses represent the 18 months of the Mayan Haab calendar year.

Chapter 18

Chapter 18 is situated in 2024, of timeline 5 (Line 5). We are currently in Line 6. To learn more about Line 5, read Line 5: The Hands That Rocked Time, and/or see pages 138 to 147, herein.

230. **Who or what does the angel in verses 18:1-3 represent?**

a. In 18:1-3, God expresses His deep appreciation for his servants. Chapter 18 is situated in 2024. The angel represents God, shining through me, as I published this report, in early 2024, warning that, as punishment for centuries of crimes and moral decline, God would soon destroy the US.

231. **For Christians in the US and West, in the days before Babylon is destroyed, why is verse 18:4 the Bible's most important verse?**

a. In 18:4 God commands, "Come out of her, My people…" This is God ordering true Christians and good people (who have been kind, done good works, and have not spread hate) to leave the US/West.

232. **What is connection between *Chapter 18* and *verse 18* (of Chapter 18) and how are they tied to previous chapters?**

a. Chapter **18** reveals God will destroy the US/West, and His bombs will begin to strike at 6pm (**18**:00 hours). God selected Chapter **18** to reveal He will destroy the US/West in the **18th** hour, in memorial to the millions of Aztec and Mayans and other indigenous people of the Americas, killed by the West, in the 16th and 17th centuries. The Aztec *Xiuhpohualli* calendar (see solution #197), and the Mayan *Haab* calendar (see #206) both featured **18** *months* per year, with 20 days per month.

233. **WHAT IS THE PROPHETIC PURPOSE OF CHAPTER 18?**

a. Chapter 18 is **24** verses long; this is intended to represent 2 things: (1) the year 20**24**, (2) the **24** hours of a day. All of this because: **Chapter 18 is a prophetic calendar that reveals the YEAR, MONTH, DAY(s) and HOUR that God will destroy the US/West**:

CHAPTER 18's "YEAR, MONTH, DAY & HOUR OF *DESTRUCTION*" TIMELINE

This Event occurred on Line 5 (TEOOL5)

In chapters 18, 21 and 22, God shows us He will destroy the US/West (Babylon) on two separate days. Thus, the question is: **How can God destroy *Babylon* on 2 separate days, if Revelation says He will do it in a single hour?**

Solution: God and *the 10 Horns* will destroy Babylon when it is morning in Asia, but the evening of the previous day, in the US and most of the West.

For an eternity or nigh, God knew one day there would be an *International Date Line* (**IDL**), where it is one day on one side, and the next, or the previous day, on the other. This line runs through the Pacific Ocean. As the Earth rotates, Asia enters the new day first, followed by the West.

Because of the IDL, there are **2** *destruction dates*: one on the East's side of the IDL, one in the West's side of the IDL. But, because Revelation uses two calendar systems, the Yin and the Gregorian, there are, in a sense, **4 destruction dates**: East and West Yin, and East and West Gregorian.

When the bombs begin striking the US/West, half of the world will be in September 24th, 2024, in the East; half will still be in September 23rd, in the West. In destroying Babylon when it is one day in the East and another in the West, God is saying, He controls time, and can control all events, and nothing can stop Him.

Month of Destruction (Gregorian and Yin) (TEOOL5)

Finding the *Month of Destruction*, expressed in both the Gregorian and Yin calendars, in Revelation, requires remembering that Jesus first said "I am the Alpha and the Omega, the **Beginning** and the **End**" in Chapter 1, **verse 8** –the **final** verse of the second paragraph. *Jesus Christ* is also the *first* entity mentioned in 1:1. This was all a hint to pay attention to the **first** and **last** verses of certain paragraphs. This in mind, there are **3 steps** to finding the month, Yin and Gregorian, when God destroys the US/West –the first 2 steps are most important.

The first 12 Chapters of Revelation represent the 12 months of a year, so **the first step** is: we read Revelation, from the beginning, until we find the first chapter to use the word *month*: Chapter **9** (9:5). This indicates the Destruction will occur in the 9th Gregorian *month*: **September**. **Second step**: we find the *Month of Destruction* on the ***Yin*** (based on the moon's cycles), by reading Revelation until we find the first instance of the word *moon*: Chapter **8** (8:12). This indicates the Destruction will occur in the 8th month of the Yin, **Gui-Yue**.

- These solutions (**September** and **Gui-Yue**) confirm each other, because the Yin Calendar is about a month behind the Gregorian; thus, the 9th Gregorian month (September) corresponds to the 8th Yin month, Gui-Yue.

The third step, to confirm September and Gui-Yue as the *Months of Destruction*, if you have the right type of Bible (or you understand standard Bible numbering, where verses that initiate paragraphs are in **bold**) you will notice, in Chapter 18, the first paragraph ends at verse 8 (representing the 8th Yin month, Gui-Yue), and the second paragraph begins at verse 9 (representing the 9th Gregorian month, September), "…the **Beginning and the End**."

The *month of destruction* is September (Gregorian), and/or Gui-Yue (Yin).

Year of Destruction (TEOOL5)

Chapters 12, 13 and 15 and 16 are in a chronological order, and end in late 2023 [October 2023, see solution #219(I)]. Chapter 17 goes back in time. But Chapter 18 resumes Chapter 16's chronological sequence. Thus, we should know the setting year of Chapter 18 is 20**24**. To confirm this, Chapter 18 is **24** verses long, representing the **Gregorian** year 20**24**.

Hour of Destruction (TEOOL5)

In Revelation, God names the hour when He will destroy the US West.

The word "hour" appears in three Chapter 18 verses (10, 17, 19), so the word *hour* doesn't help determine when the War begins.

To find the verse that represents when the ***Hour*** *of Destruction* will begin, since Chapter 18's 24 verses represent the 24 *hours* of one *day*, look for the only verse with the word "**day**" in it: **verse 8**. To confirm this, the phrases "***burned with fire***" and "***Lord God***" also appear in verse 8. Thus, the war will begin, in the East, when it is **8 a.m.** in Pekin, China; and end at 9 a.m.

Thus, the event month numbers, **8** (Gui-Yue, Yin) and **9** (September, Gregorian), match the hour(s) that the attack begins (**8**) and ends (**9**), in China.

Procession of the Hour of Destruction, In the East (**TEOOL5**)

Chapter 18 shows the **3 hour** *procession of the War*, in the East and in the West. The reason the procession is **3** hours, rather than 1, is: after the East spends an hour launching bombs, those bombs, on rockets, must travel for two hours, before striking their targets in the US/West for one hour.

In 18:8, at **8 a.m.**, the bombs launch, in the East, as God exclaims: "*And she will be utterly* ***burned with fire****, for strong is the Lord who* ***judges*** *her.*"

18:**10** represents 10am, China, which is connected to 18:8 by the word "**judgment**." The 2-step interval, from 18:8 and 18:10, reflects the bombs' 2-hour flight time. The spoken phrase "**Alas, alas**" marks the time in China (10 a.m.) when the bombs begin striking the US/West. The phrase "***one hour***" indicates the bombs will strike the US for one hour, 10am to 11am. The phrase "**great city**" and "**mighty city**" are cues to track the *Hour of Destruction*, in the West.

Procession of the Hour of Destruction, In the West (**TEOOL5**)

Verses 18:16 and 18 feature the phrase ***great city***. The 2-step interval between verses 16 and 18 represent the bombs' 2-hour *travel time*. Verses 18:17 and 19 feature the phrase **one hour**. The 2-step interval between 17 and 19 also represents the bombs' 2-hour travel time. The reason 17 and 19 are one verse ahead of 16 and 18, and the reason for the phrase ***one hour*** is: in the US, from March to November, clocks are advanced ***one hour*** (2am to 3am), for ***Daylight Savings Time*** (**DST**). [34] Verse ***16*** is in this mystery because (1) the US West Coast is **16** hours behind China, and (2) the *true hour* of the start of the War in the US/West should be **16**:00 (4pm), but with DTS, the time will be 5:00 pm (17:00).

The phrase ***great city***, in verse 18:**16**, harkens back to verse 10, to mark the time it will be in the US/West when the East initiates the War: **4:00 pm** (**16**:00), true time, US West Coast –but the DST adjusted time will be **5pm**.

Two verses later, the phrase ***great city***, in 18:**18**, indicates the true US West Coast time will be **6pm** (**18**:00), when the bombs begin striking –confirmed by the words ***smoke*** and ***burning*** –but the DST adjusted time will be **7pm**.

The phrase ***great city***, in 18:19, indicates the true US West Coast time will be 7:00 pm (**19**:00), when the final bombs strike the US/West, marked by the spoken phrase "**Alas, alas**" –but the DST adjusted time will be **8pm**.

Day(s) of Destruction (Gregorian and Yin)

This Event occurred on Line 5

The Destruction, on the Yin, occurs on the **21st** day of the eighth month, Gui-Yue, in the West; but the **22nd** day of Gui-Yue, in the East. On the Gregorian calendar, the destruction occurs on the **23rd** day of September, in the West; but on the **24th** day of September, in the East.

Thus, Destruction Day creates the sequence: **21, 22, 23, 24**.

To "signal" that these 4 days/verses are the *Destruction Day(s)*, verses 18:21, 22, 23 and 24 uniquely feature a "mighty angel," who symbolically defeats Babylon, by throwing down a millstone, and the mighty angel speaks through all four verses – and speaks only in these four verses.

Verse 23 is emphasized as different from the others (21, 22, 24), because it will be the 23rd in the West when the US is destroyed (and the *publication* function of this report is to notify the US/West of when it will be destroyed). Verse 23 is singled out from the other verses, in 3 ways: (1) the other 3 verses have the word "found" in them, but verse 23 does not; (2) verse 18:**23** features two iterations of

[34] Daylight Savings Time (DTS) was introduced in the US, optionally, in 1918. But in 19**66**, with John William Gardner in the White House, DTS was standardized.

the phrase "***shall not* (shine) *in you anymore***," and "***shall not* (be heard) *in you anymore***"; (3) because "day" is associated with "light", verse 18:23 features three words that are associated with light: **light, lamp, shine.**

- We also know verse 18:23 marks the 23rd as the correct date to express the Destruction Date, in certain places of this *report* (AKA *Notice of God's Judgment and Destruction*), because:
  a. verse 18:23 features the word ***merchants***, which ties it to verses 18:3, 18:12 and 18:13 –the publication confirmation key verses, announcing God's Judgment against, and punishment of, the US/West.
  b. verse 18:23 features the word ***voice*** –which ties 18:23 to verses 18:2 and 4 –the Yin publication confirmation key verses.
  c. The words ***bride*** and ***bride****groom* connect verse **18:23** to Jesus' marriage supper (Chapter 19) and to Chapter 21's verses 21:2 (a *Month of Publication* key) and 21:9 (a *Month of Destruction* key).

Unlike verse 23, verse 18:**21** (which also represents the *Destruction Day* <u>in the **West**</u>, on the Yin calendar) features the phrase ***great city*** (an alternate moniker for *Babylon*), to note that, in the US/West, it will be the **21st** day of the eighth Yin month (Gui-Yue) when the US/West is destroyed.

The Complete Date of Destruction ***This Event occurred on Line 5***

- God, will destroy the US/West on **September 23th, 2024** (Gregorian), in the West, but on **September 24th**, **2024**, in the East; or on **21 Gui-Yue**, **4722** (Yin), in the West, but **22 Gui-Yue**, **4722**, in the East.
- The Bombs will launch at **8am in Beijing**, and begin to arrive in the US/West at about **7pm**, US West Coast; **10pm**, US East Coast. The War will end 1 hour later; **8pm** on the US West Coast; **11pm** US East Coast.

The times above, in the West, have been adjusted to reflect US/West DST.

The Chapter 18-to-Chapter 3 *Key-Link*!

234. **How does Chapter 18 connect to the Chapter 3 *key-link*?**

a. In the Chapter 3 solutions, we learned Chapter 3 acts as teleportation portal, to transfer verses' meanings or values to new Bible book, chapter or verse locations, which share verse numbers or key phrases.

KEY-LINK TRANSFER! (Verses 2:23 & 24 move to 18:23 & 24)

Using Chapter 3's key-link transfer power, 2:23 and 2:24 transfer to 18:23 and 18:24, as they share the same verse numbers. 18:23 assumes 2:23's message, and 2:23 takes on its true meaning, as Jesus tells the world what He will do to the US (and likely the West), and promises to hold all to account:

> "And I will kill her children with death. And all of the churches shall know that I am He who searches the minds and hearts. And I will give to each one of you according to your works."

And 18:24 takes on 2:24's message, from God to China, Russia and the 10 horns, promising no further Tribulation burdens, if they do the difficult job:

> But to you I say, and to the rest in Thyatira, as many as do not have this doctrine, and have not known the depths of Satan, as they call them, I will put on you no other burden"

Publication of Destruction (Gregorian, West)

Month. To signal me to publish in March, 18:**3** (representing the third Gregorian month) has two instances of the word "**fornications**." To connect 18:**3** to 18:**12** (the publication day), 18:3 also contains the word "**merchants**."

Day West. To Authorize publishing this report on the **12th** (of March 2024), in the West, verse 18:**12** names 14 valuable commodities: gold, silver, stones, pearls, linen, purple, silk, scarlet, citron wood, ivory, wood, bronze, iron, marble. To connect verse 18:12 (day of publication) to verse 18:3 (month of publication), 18:12 also contains the word ***merchandise***.

Day East. To Authorize publishing this report when it is/was the **13th** (of March 2024), in the East, verse 18:**13** (like verse 18:12) names 14 "commodities": cinnamon, incense, wine, fragrant oil, frankincense, oil, flour, wheat, cattle, sheep, horses, chariots, *bodies, souls of men*.

- **Alternate Publication Key:** God knew I'd confuse my dates and publish

24 hours late, so He placed **13** *pronouns, nouns and adjectives* (3 instances of the word "**you**", 2 instances of "**all**", and the words: ***fruit, that, your, soul, things, which, them, more***) in verse 18:**14**, to represent His *alternate publication day(s)*: March **13th**, 2024, West; March **14th**, East.

Publication of Destruction (Yin, West)

To signal the correct month to publish this report was in the second month (San-Yue, I believe) of the Yin, 18:**2** features 2 instances of the phrase ***is fallen***, 2 instances of the word ***every***, and the word "**voice**."

To Authorize publishing this report when it is/was the **4**th day of Xing-Yue (March 13th), in the West, verse 18:**4** features 2 instances of the word "lest" and is connected to verse 18:2 by the word "**voice**."

- ***Voice*** also connects verse 18:2 and 4 to 18:23, and ties verse 18:2, 4 and 23 to **21**:3 (the Chapter 21 Gregorian *Month of Publication* key).

Thus, I was Authorized to published on **March 12th or March 13th, 2024, West,** at 8pm (or **3 San-Yue**, or **4 San-Yue, 4722, West)**.

Chapter 19

- Chapters 4-18's depictions of Heaven are symbolic. Chapters 20-22's depictions are primarily literal. Chapter 19 appears symbolic, but may have literal elements.

235. **Verse 19:5 includes the passage "Praise our God, all ye that serve Him, and ye that fear Him…" Why is this passage important?**

a. God distinguishes between people who serve God (who do good works because they are good people), and people who fear God (who are not necessarily good, and may restrain bad inclinations out of fear of God). God may want bad people to fear Him, to keep good people safer. But, as God may punish a nation for the crimes of a subgroup (the rich), fear is wise.

236. **In 19:7-9, who is Jesus marrying?**

a. This is a symbolic marriage to His Church.

237. **What is the point of 19:11-16?**

a. To inform the Church of one of the proper depictions of Jesus: on a white horse, wearing a red robe, with a crown on His head, and on His thigh written: "King of kings and Lord of lords".

238. **In 19:17 to 21, a war transpires between Jesus and the armies of Heaven, and the Beast, the *kings of the Earth* and their armies. (A) Is this war in our physical world?; (B) When will Jesus finally fully defeat the Beast and the False Prophet, as depicted in verse 19:20?; (C) Who is suddenly missing from the grand final battle?**

a. The War does not occur in our world, because, at *that* point, the Beast and False Prophet are dead here. In Revelation, God reveals He's created real evil forces (Beast #1), to test us, and He allowed other evil forces to create themselves (Satan; the Beast –Gardner), and these evil forces are visible in the afterlife (see 19:19-20; 20:2-3). Thus, the afterlife may be "more real" than this life, as we may have increased perception.

b. Jesus will fully defeat the Beast and False Prophet between July and August, 2029.

c. Satan –the dragon, last seen in 16:13-16, with the beast and False Prophet, preparing for War with God, is suddenly gone in 19:19, 20. To learn why he's gone, and where he went, see the Notebook, page 372.

239. **What do the collective 21 verses of Chapter 19 represent?**

a. Chapter 19's twenty-one verses represent the 21 months of Jesus' Second Coming. The solutions to Chapter 21 disclose the exact day of Jesus' return, in 2027 (see Chapter 21 for details). The visible portions of the Second

Coming should occur between October 2028 and April 2029. (Some events, from May to September 2029, may also be visible.)

Chapter 20

240. **What is the significance of verses 20:1, 2 and 3?**

a. In Revelation, odd chapters tend to be more symbolic than even chapters (although Chapter 12 may be the most symbolic). Chapter 19 is the last odd chapter with prominent symbolic features. Chapters 20, 21 and 22 provide a fairly literal peek at God's kingdom, where the physical and spiritual are equally perceptible. 20:1-3 show God controls Satan, releasing him and locking him away, at will. God is saying, at certain points in human development, He wants mankind thoroughly tested.

241. **What do the collective 15 verses of Chapter 20 represent?**

a. The 15 verses represent 15 afterlife options for humans. 10 of these options are good; 1 option is neutral; and 4 are bad. **Good:** There are 10 levels of angels. **Neutral:** people who do not earn entry into Heaven, but who were not bad enough to damn, are sentenced to death, and their existence ends. **Bad:** The negative afterlife options are Sheol, Gehenna, the Lake of Fire, and the Lake of Fire with torment.

- There are 48 verses from 18:1 (start of the Great Tribulation) to 20:4 (First Resurrection). The first 45 verses represent 45 months; but I believe verses 20:1-3 each represent 3 months. If so, First Resurrection will occur in June-July 2030; otherwise, it will occur between December 2029 and January 2030.
- Find more Chapter 20 solutions on pp 128-132, solutions #261, 262, and 270.

Chapter 21

- Verse 20:8-15 and 21:1 seem situated, chronologically, near each other.

But, because 20:7 suggests Earth had a large population (*whose number is as the sand of the sea*), but 21:1 shows the Earth dead (*passed away*), without sea, I believe these verses are separated by 100-300 years (evaporating the oceans, killing off the animal life, will take some time).

242. **What is/are the purpose(s) of Chapter 21?**

a. **Chapter 21 is a prophetic calendar, identifying the day, month and year of Jesus' Second Coming** (presented/explained on pp 116-122).
b. Chapter 21 reveals the year, month, day and hour to publish this report.
c. Chapter 21 confirms the year, month, day, hour the U.S. is destroyed.

THE SECOND COMING

Chapter 21 is a prophetic calendar, revealing the day Jesus' Second Coming begins.

Year of the Second Coming

Chapter 2, verse 27, represents the year 2027, has an unusual offset in many Bibles, and begins: **"He shall rule them with a rod of iron…,"** echoing Jesus' words during His Second Coming, at 19:15. So, I felt 2027 was when Jesus would return.

But, because the Chapter 2 timeline continued for two more verses, to verse 29, initially, I thought this meant Jesus wanted a wide window to return, between 2027 and 2029. But, once I saw how specific God was about when He would destroy the US/West, in Chapter 18, I felt Jesus would also return on a specific date. Because there are 27 verses in Chapter 21, making Chapter 21 Revelation's second longest chapter, I determined Chapter 21 was a prophetic *calendar* of 2027, identifying the year, month and day of Jesus' return.

Month and Day of Second Coming (Gregorian)

In many Bibles, verse 9 of Chapter 21 is separated from the previous verses, and preceded by a caption reading something like: "New Jerusalem is Described." I guessed this offset was done to hint that verse 9 represented either the ninth month of 2027, or the ninth day of a month in 2027.

In verse 21:9, the word *seven* (**7**) appears 3 times. This was God using "seven," His primary identification number, to signal the **day** of the month of Jesus' Second Coming. Because God used *seven* 3 times, that signaled "***3***" was also significant in this mystery. Like *seven* in verse 21:9, the word ***twelve*** appears 3 times in verse 21:**12**. This signaled something was special about the numbers *12* and 9.

Because both *9* and *12* can be used to represent days AND months, ordinarily it would be impossible to know if Jesus was signaling He would return on **September 12th, 2027** or **December 9th, 2027**.

Here's how I determined the correct date.

While writing this report, I learned God designated me the birth date identification number **244** (see page 137). 244 represents the **day** of the month (**24**), followed by the **year** (**4**, from 196**4**), of my birth. In these

identification numbers, God emphasized the **year** and the **day** of the month, but not the month itself. So God's powerful identity number, ***7***, appearing three times in verse 9, indicated 9 is the day of the month Jesus will return. This left *12* (which God signaled **9** times in Chapter 21) to identify the month.

This is confirmed by the fact that December correlates to the 11th month of the Yin calendar (*Dong-Yue*, I believe); and 21:**11**, representing the 11th Yin month, features the word ***God*** and 2 words for light: ***glory*** and ***light***. Thus…

JESUS' *SECOND COMING* WILL OCCUR/BEGIN DECEMBER 9TH, 2027.[35]

Although many Christians have been taught to look forward to Jesus' Second Coming, Matthew 24:30 and 31 give us reason to fear or worry:

> (30) "The sign of the Son of Man will appear in Heaven, and then all tribes of the Earth will **mourn**, and they will see the Son of Man coming on the clouds of Heaven, with power and great glory." (31) And He will send his angels with a great sound of a **trumpet,** and they will gather His elect from the four corners, from one end of Heaven to the other."

Thus, we know the 7th Trumpet will sound on December 9th, 2027.

A few verses later, Matthew 24:38-41, Jesus explains:

> "For as in the days before the flood, they were eating and drinking, marrying and giving in marriage, until the day that Noah entered the ark, and did not know until the flood came and took them all away, so also will the coming of the Son of Man be. Then two men will be in the field: one will be taken and the other left. Two women will be grinding at the mill: one will be taken and the other left." **36**

CHAPTER 21 DESTRUCTION & PUBLICATION CONFIRMATION KEYS

Month of Destruction (Gregorian, Yin) ***This Event occurred on Line 5***

Month Yin. Taking advantage of the fact that God, in Revelation, placed the first instance of the word "moon" in Chapter **8** (8:12), Chapter 21 (like Chapter 18) confirm the **8th** Yin month **(Gui-Yue)** as the *Month of Destruction*, by placing the **8th** verse of Chapter 21 at the end of the first paragraph ("…the Beginning and the End"). [37] [See footnote #41.] To further support this, 21:**8**

[35] God/Jesus chose December 9th, 2027 for Jesus' Second Coming, because that's the 40th anniversary of the Palestinians First Intifada against Israeli persecution and occupation of Palestine. The Palestinians have fought Israeli oppression for years; thus, they embody God's message: *never give up.*

[36] The people who disappear, in Matthew 24:**40** and **41,** were likely sent to Gehenna. (Also see Matthew 13:41 and 42.)

[37] The passage highlighted in yellow contains an error: *Chapter 8* was not the first instance of the word *Moon* (Chapter 6 was).

names **8** negative characteristics and adjectives: *cowardly, unbelieving, abominable, murderers, sexually immoral, sorcerers, idolaters, liars*.

Month (Gregorian). Chapter 21 takes advantage of the fact that God, in Revelation, placed the first instance of the word *month* in Chapter **9** (9:5), and confirms **September** as the month of Destruction, by using the **9th** verse of Chapter 21 to initiate the second paragraph ("…the Beginning and the End").

YEAR & DAY OF DESTRUCTION

(Yin and Gregorian)

Verses 21:**21, 22, 23,** and **24** all describe life in New Jerusalem, but there the similarities end. Verses 21 and 23 name the Destruction Day on the Yin and Gregorian calendars, respectively (21 Gui-Yue, and September 23rd); and verse 22 and 24 name the year of Destruction, on the Yin and Gregorian calendars, respectively (4722 and 2024).

Day of Destruction (Yin, West)

To indicate the day God destroys the US, in the West, verse 21:**21** (representing the **21st** day of the month, Yin) features 2 instances of three words (***twelve, gates*** and ***pearl***), and features the recurring phrase "**the city**".

Day of Destruction (Gregorian, West)

To indicate the day, in the West, when God destroys the US/West, verse 21:**23**, representing the **23rd** day of the month (Gregorian), features 6 words associated with *light*, (***light, sun, moon, shine, glory, illuminated***), and two words and/or phrases associated with *God* (***God, the lamb***), and the recurring phrase "**the city**."

Year of Destruction (Gregorian)

To indicate verse 21:**24** represents the year 20**24**, verse 24 features four words associated with God and Heaven: ***saved, light, glory*** and ***honor***.

Year of Destruction (Yin)

To indicate verse 21:**22** represents the year 47**22**, Yin (or Gregorian 2024), verse 22 initiates a new paragraph and features two instances of the word "**temple,**" and two phrases associated with God and Jesus: ***Lord God Almighty, the Lamb***.

This mistake would not change the Revelation text-based Destruction Day solution. [The Moon in 6:12 and 8:12 were intended to link to the Moon at 12:1 (which links to *Nuestra Señora de Guadalupe*); and verse 12:9 reinforced September as the Revelation-clue-based solution.] Thus, my Revelation-based *Destruction Day* solution was/is correct. In the end, the One Hour War dates and times in Revelation were for Line 5. For Line 6, in which we live, the Event dates and tiemes were carried by *Nuestra Señora de Guadalupe*, the Elder Badge, the Shroud of Turin, and the Candelaria Likeness.

COMPLETE YEAR, MONTH, DAY OF DESTRUCTION

This Event occurred on Line 5

Thus, *Destruction Day* in the **West** is: **September 23rd, 2024** (Gregorian) or **21 Gui-Yue**, **4722** (Yin). But, in the **East**, the date **is September 24th, 2024**, or **22 Gui-Yue**, **4722** (Yin).

Procession of the Hour of Destruction

To indicate Chapter 21 is intended to mark key hours of The War, verse 21:10 features the phrase "**great city**". After verse 10, the phrase "**the city**" is used to mark the hour and passage of time, in key places, in The War.

The War begins. Verse 8 features eight negative adjectives and nouns, to mark **8 a.m.** as the start of The War, in Pekin (Beijing), China.

To mark the 2 hours that the bombs will travel before reaching their destinations, at 10am, in China, verse 21:10 features the term "**great city**". (In Chapter 18, the term "**great city**" also marked the procession of the War.)

The phrase "the city" next appears in verses 21:**14, 15** and **16**. These numbers serve 2 purposes: (1) the 2 steps from verse 14 to 16 represent the bombs' 2 hour travel time; (2) the extra instance of the phrase "**the city**", at verse **15**, is because China should be 16 hours ahead of the US West Coast, but this is reduced by an hour, to **15** hours, from March to November, due to *DST*, which inserts an extra hour, advancing US clocks an hour; 4pm becomes 5pm.

The phrase "**the city**" at 21:**18** marks the time, **18:**00 (6pm) when the bombs begin striking the US (DST adjustment = **7pm**), US West Coast time. The phrase "**the city**" at 21:**19** marks 19:00 (7pm) when the last bombs strike the US/West (DST adjustment = **8pm**), US West Coat time.

Month and Day of Publication (Yin, West)

Month. Verse 21:**2**, represents the second Yin month (San-Yue, I believe). Verse 21:2 is marked as the *Month of Publication* (Yin) by the word "God," and by John's powerful *witness statement*: "**I, John, saw**"; the first of only two times that John makes this unusually complete witness statement.

Day West. 21:**3** (representing the **3th** day of the month) is designated as the Yin West *Day of Publication* by **3** instances of the word "**God,**" and by eight (8) pronouns (I, He, them, they, His, Himself, them, their).

Day East. 21:**4** (representing the **4th** day of the month) is designated as the Yin East *Day of Publication* by the word "**God**" and **4** negative adjectives

(two instances of the words "**no**," and "**nor**").

Month, Day & Hour of Publication (Gregorian, West)

Month. Revelation 21:3 features three instances of the word "**God**," and three variations of the pronouns **"He," "His"** and **"Himself"**, to indicate I should publish these solutions in the third month (March) of 2024.

Day. To indicate March **12th**, West, as the correct day to publish, 21:**12** features **3** instances of the word **"twelve**."

- **Alternate Key.** God placed 2 instances of the word "**twelve**" in 21:**14**, and the phrases "**the Lamb**" and "**the city**", to Authorize March **14**th East (March **13th**, West, Mexico), as the alternate publication date. The phrases "the Lamb" and "twelve Apostles" are *alternate* terms for Jesus and His Disciples.

Hour. Verse 21:20 represents the 20th hour of the day, 8pm, when I published this report. To articulate 8pm, verse 21:20 lists 8 precious stones that adorn the walls of New Jerusalem.

243. **When is the First Resurrection?**

a. Verse 21:22 initiates the final paragraph of Chapter 21, to create a short timeline of 6 years (verses 22, 23, 24, 25, 26, **27**) of the Yin Calendar (4722-4727), with verse 27 representing the year 47**27** –corresponding to 2029, Gregorian, the last year/verse of the Chapter 2 *prophetic calendar timeline*. I believe this connection was made to indicate 47**27** (Yin) and 20**29** (Gregorian) will be the year(s) of the First Resurrection (20:4–6). Supporting this, 21:**27** is the only verse in Chapter 21 to mention the *Lamb's Book of Life*.

244. **In 21:1, what are the implications of New Heaven?**

a. At 21:1, we see *New Heaven*, and learn *first Heaven* is gone. In 21:2, we see New Jerusalem, new home (perhaps one of many) for resurrected humans. <u>This suggests there may be different regions of Heaven, or separate Heavens</u>. Surely the angels (whom David, in Psalm 8:5, said ranked higher than humans, seen, in Revelation, living with God, long before humans) will also receive a great city (or nation or world). The angels in Chapter 21 suggest that before humans on Earth, God gave the angels (when they were in mortal, human-like form) their own planet, where they faced challenges, died, faced judgment, and some earned eternal life. But, since New Jerusalem celebrates *human* heroes (12 Tribes, 12 Disciples), we know New Jerusalem is not the home of the angels of our Bibles. <u>The angels in Revelation, and elsewhere in the Bible,</u>

indicate humans are not the first man-like beings God has created, and there may have been many others. I believe Heaven "passed away" because God had to create a new Heaven for, or to include, resurrected humans.

245. **In 21:2 and 21:10, is New Jerusalem in New Heaven or New Earth, and what are the implications?**

a. New Jerusalem is in Heaven. This is important because, in Revelation while standing in Heaven, John sees New Jerusalem come down "out of Heaven," which might give the false perception that John was on New Earth. God may have shown New Jerusalem come "out of Heaven": (**1**) so John knew it was created by God; (**2**) to signal that once we get to Heaven, there may be higher levels to ascend to, if we wish; (**3**) to reinforce that God is holy (apart).

We know John is standing in Heaven when New Jerusalem comes down for several reasons: (**1**) In verse 21:5 John reports God spoke from His throne (John couldn't observe that from Earth); (**2**) In 21:10 John is taken to a great high mountain (this appears to be Mount Zion, in Heaven, 14:1); (**3**) 21:3, et al, inform us, in New Jerusalem, God lives with the people (this is true only in Heaven); (**4**) 21:27 instructs that people who live in New Jerusalem must have their names written in the Lamb's *Book of Life*; (**5**) people/beings of New Jerusalem are allowed to see God's face and know His name (22:4); (**6**) New Jerusalem is described (21:16) as 1200 furlongs wide, deep and high –that's 1500 miles wide and deep, and 1500 miles high. That means, regular humans, living in the center of the city would have to walk 750 miles to go outside –impossible for regular humans –not impossible for divine beings.

The 21-Link Interfaith Calendar

246. **Chapters 9, 16, 19 and 22 all have 21 verses. What is the significance of these 4 expressions of 21?**

SOLUTION: Each of these 4 chapters is a *major expression* of "21". God included these 4 expressions of 21 because 21 intersects with FIVE of Earth's major religions: **Hinduism, Buddhism, Christianity, Judaism** and **Islam** (Hinduism and Buddhism should not interpret this acknowledgment as an endorsement). These connections are explained under the following items *a, b, c* and *d*:

a. The 21 verses of Chapter 9 acknowledge **Islam**. Half of Chapter 9's mysteries/solutions addressed Pope Innocent IV's use of torture against

Jews and Muslims. With God's citation of specific, horrible torture (see solutions #58, 59, 60), and His comparison of Pope Innocent IV to Abaddon, an underworld king or demon (solution #61), God is saying some things are plainly wrong. Due to this clear delineation between good and evil, I believe Chapter 9 refers to Ramadan, a worldwide month of **fasting** observed by Muslims. Surah Al-Baqara 2:185 speaks to the delineation of right and wrong and to the+ Ramadan fast:

> "Ramadan is the month in which the Quran was revealed as a guide for humanity with clear proofs of guidance and **the standard to distinguish between right and wrong**. So whoever is present this month, let them fast. But whoever is ill or on a journey, then let them fast an equal number of days after Ramadan. Allah intends ease for you, not hardship…"

Here, 21 refers to 2 things: (1) the 21st day of Ramadan –the first day of the third Ashra; (2) Al-Anbiya, the 21st surah of the Quran, concerning prophets of the past (as Revelation is one of God's books of prophecy).

b. The 21 verses of Chapter 16 acknowledge **Judaism**. In Chapter 16, God's wrath brings tragedy to many nations, including Israel. But I believe Chapter 16 was intended to acknowledge Judaism, because Chapter 16 concludes with a passage about "**remembrance**" (verses 17-21), which connects Judaism to **21**. In Judaism, "The Three Weeks" are a period of 21 days of deep mourning, in memory of the destruction of the First Temple of Jerusalem, regarded as the greatest tragedy in Jewish history.
c. The 21 verses of Chapter 19 acknowledge **Christianity**. There is no mystery here, Chapter 19 is about Jesus' relationship with the Christian Church and His Second Coming. **21** is connected to Christianity through "the Daniel fast," a 21 day fast, from 6 a.m. to 6 p.m., first mentioned in Daniel 10:2, 3, now often utilized by Christians around Lent, or whenever they want to be more mindful of God's dietary laws.
d. The 21 verses of Chapter 22 acknowledge **Hinduism** (1.2 billion worshipper, primarily in India) and **Buddhism** (about 500-million worshippers, primarily in China). 21 connects to both Hindus and Buddhist, because they share a goddess: Tara, and there are **21** expressions of Tara in both religions. The Hindus are further connected to 21 by Mangalvar Vrat, a custom of fasting on Tuesdays for 21 weeks.

- It's also no accident that God's Destruction of the US/West occurs in the **21**st century.

Chapter 22

NOTICE OF YEAR, MONTH, DAY & HOUR OF PUNISHMENT

247. **What does Chapter 22 represent?** ***This Event occurred on Line 5***

a. Chapter 22 is at least 6 things: (**1**) **Chapter 22 is a prophetic calendar, marking the year, month, day and hour of God's destruction of the US/West, and the time procession of God's War, emphasizing the Yin calendar**; (**2**) Chapter 22 represents the Yin year 4722 (2024, Gregorian); (**3**) Chapter 22 represents the first 22 days of the 8th month of the Yin calendar, *Gui-Yue* (?), 4722; **(4**); Chapter 22 represents the final page of Revelation –God's public notice to the US/West of His Judgment and coming punishment; (**5**) Chapter 22 represents the first 22 years/decades of the fourth millennium (3001-4000) or the seventh millennium, Yin (6001-7000), when Revelation suggests human life on Earth will end; (**6**) the 22 chapters represent a conjoined, 2-part, timeline – the first 12 chapters represent the 12 months of a typical year (or the 12 Tribes, or 12 Disciples), and the final 10 chapters represent the 10 Commandments.

Procession of the Hour of Destruction

After not speaking for 118 verses, Jesus speaks in verse **22:7**, and uses the key words: ***words, prophecy, book***, which mark the time procession of the war.

At verse **8** (representing **8 a.m.**, Pekin, China), John marks the beginning of The War with his unusually complete *witness statement*: "**I, John, saw**"; John also refers to himself with pronouns ***I*** (thrice), ***John***, and ***me***.

To show 22:**16** represents the hour **16**:00 (4pm), *true* US/West Coast time, when the East initiates the War, Jesus makes a witness statement, **"I, Jesus…,"** and refers to himself with **7 pronouns** and **alternate names:** ***I*** (twice), ***Jesus***, ***My***, ***Root***, ***Offspring of David***, the ***Bright*** (*Star*), and ***Morning Star***.

At 22:**10,** representing 10am, the words ***prophet, book, words*** indicate it will be 10am in China when the East's bombs begin to strike the US/West.

Verse 18 represents 18:00 (6pm), in the US/West. The words ***prophecy, words*** and ***book*** confirm it will be **6pm** on the US West Coast when the first bombs strike the US/West. (DST will make US West Coast time **7pm**.)

Verse 19 represents 19:00 (7pm). The words ***prophecy, words*** and ***book*** confirm it will be **7pm** on the US West Coast when the final bombs destroy US/West. (DST will make the time on the US West Coast **8pm**.)

Year of Destruction and Publication (Yin, East) ***TEOOL5***

Chapter **22**, itself, represents the Yin year 47**22** (Gregorian 2024).

Month of Destruction (Yin)

To mark the 8th Yin month as the *Month of Destruction*, 22:**8** [representing the 8th Yin month, *Gui-Yue* (?)] features 3 instances of the pronoun ***I***; 2 instances of the phrase ***these things***; and 2 instances of the words ***saw*** and ***heard***.

Month of Destruction (Gregorian)

Verse 22:**9** represents September. To mark September as the *Month of Destruction*, 22:9 features the words ***prophet, book, words***.

Day of Destruction (Yin, West) ***This Event occurred on Line 5***

Chapter 22 represents the final page of God's judgment against the US/West, where He notifies the US/West of the date, in the West, when He will destroy them. The day is provided in the final verse number, **21**; the 21st day of the 8th Yin month, 4722. From this, in the West, it will be **21 Gui-Yue**, **4722** (Yin), or **September 23rd, 2024** (Gregorian), when God destroys the US/West. In the East, it will be **22 Gui-Yue**, **4722** (Yin); **September 24th, 2024** (Gregorian).

Month, Day of Publication (Gregorian)

Month. To identify March, the third Gregorian month, as the correct month to publish this report, verse **3** (22:**3**) features the word ***God***, and the phrase "***the Lamb***," and features two instances of the Divine pronouns ***His*** and ***Him*.**

Day. To identity the correct day to publish this report on the Gregorian calendar, in verse 22:**12** (representing the 12th day of the month, West) Jesus speaks throughout verses 22:**12,** and Jesus uses **3** pronouns ***(I, My, Me).***

To mark the 13th day as the correct day to publish for the East, in verse 22:**13**, Jesus refers to Himself with 7 alternate names and pronouns**: *I, Alpha, Omega, Beginning, End, First, Last*.**

Alternate Month/Day of Publication (Yin, East)

Month. 22:**2** represents the second Yin month, *San-Yue* (?), roughly March. To designate the second Yin month for publication of this report, 22:**2** features the phrase ***tree of life***; 3 instances of the word ***tree***; 2 instances of the word ***fruit***.

Day. 22:5 represents the **5th** day of the second Yin month, *San-Yue* (?). To mark 5 San-Yue as the alternate day to publish, 22:5 features 4 words associated with light (***lamp, light, sun, light***), and the phrase ***Lord God***. [When it is/was 5 San-Yue East, much of the day it is/was 4 San-Yue (March 13th) in the West.]

Alternate Day of Publication (Yin/Gregorian)

To mark 22:**14** (representing the **14th** day of March, East) as the alternate publication day, 22:14 is linked to verse 22:2 (the Yin publication month key) via

the phrase ***tree of life***. These are the only times *tree of life* is used in Revelation. Like the Chapter 21 *alternate key* (21:14), 22:14 features the phrase "**the city**."

CH 22 KEY-LINK TRANSFER!!! (Notice of Date of Punishment)

Transfer 2:23 & 24 to 22:12 & 13

Next, using Chapter 3's *key-link transfer power*, transfer verses 2:23 to 22:12, because they share a very similar phrase ("I will give to each one of you according to your works"). Verse 22:12 now assumes verse 2:23's message, and reports the headline story: God will execute the guilty US/West leaders and masses, and many innocents, so the survivors learn to respect law, life, truth, and fear God's wrath. Thus, 22:12 carries Jesus' intended declaration:

> "And I will kill her children with death. And all of the churches will know that I am He who searches the minds and hearts…"

GENERAL

248. **How long will the Second Coming last?**

a. Jesus return in 2027, and may stay until 2029. (Matt 24:27-29; Psalm 2:7-9).

249. **Music explodes (trumpets, harps…) throughout Revelation. Why?**

a. God wants us to know He loves our art (art, music, writing…). He instilled in us our appreciation for art, and we'll have eternity to make great art.

Chapter 4 (Continued)

250. **4:6 says the 4 Living Creatures are "*FULL OF EYES in front and in back*"; and 4:8 says they are "*FULL OF EYES around and within.*" Why?**

a. The 4 Living Creatures (**4LC**) first appear in Isaiah 6:2-7, the *seraphim* (we know these are the same characters seen in Revelation, Chapter 4, because they're both depicted near God's throne, have 6 wings, and shout "HOLY, HOLY, HOLY!"). The 4LC next appear in Ezekiel **1:5–25** (tied to a nuclear bomb burst in 1:4). We know this is the 4LC because, in Ezekiel 1:5, they're called the *Four Living Creatures*. Ezekiel 1:16 explains the 4LC's ***wheels*** are their ***works*** (collected creative works). In Ezekiel 1:18, the giant wheels' rims are described as ***so high*** and ***awesome***; this is God, via Ezekiel, praising my artistic works. Ezekiel 1:18 says the wheels were "***full of eyes***"; this is God saying many people were spying on me –via my computer, phone, etc, as I composed my *works*. And Revelation 4:6 and 4:8's "***full of eyes***" passages confirm that many people spied on me –to steal my works. (Some of these spies are named and pictured on the website where you found this report.)

b. The eyes also represented my circumspect nature, especially as a young man.

251. In 4:7, <u>who</u> do the Four Living Creatures represent?

a. In the second century AD, Greek bishop Irenaeus interpreted the Four Living Creatures (**4LC**); he said the man represented Matthew; the lion represented Mark; the ox/calf represented Luke; the eagle represented John. This is now widely accepted, and God seems fine with it, but the 4LC (first depicted in Isaiah 6:2-7, and Ezekiel 1:4-25, 3:13, 10:1-22, 12:22) were created to identify me and *Authorize* my work. In the Greek text of Revelation 4:7, John wrote: ***The first living creature was like a <u>lion</u>, and the second living creature was like a <u>calf</u>, and the third living creature having the face as of a <u>man</u>, and the fourth living creature like an <u>eagle flying</u>.*** To help identify me, here's what 4LC's faces originally represented…

My mother left my biological father shortly before my first birthday. My mom, 2-year-old sister, and I, immediately moved from San Francisco to Berkeley, California. There, just after my 4th birthday, my mom began dating a man, whom I instantly loved, and I began calling "dad" within a month. They soon married. When I was 8 years old, my mom gave birth to a new daughter (whom I adored). Thus, my nuclear family had 5 members. The *lion, calf, man* and *eagle* represent the **<u>zodiac</u>** signs of the other members of my family; youngest to the oldest:

I. The lion represents **Leo**; sign of my youngest sister (born July 31st, 1973).

II. The calf (or ox in Ezekiel) is **Taurus**; sign of my older sister (May 19th, 1963).

III. The *face as of a man* represent **Sagittarius** (lower-body of a horse, upper-body and face of a man); sign of my stepdad (December 10th, 1942).

IV. **The eagle** represents **Scorpio**; sign of my mother (November 13th, 1941). Scorpio is widely associated with a **scorpion**, but also represented by an **eagle**, and a **phoenix**. I'm not sure how Scorpio came to have 3 symbols. My mom, though Christian, was often interested in astrology; at times, my sisters were too. I think she preferred the eagle representation. She bought a large stained-glass image of an eagle's face when I was around 18 years old. The eagle remained displayed in her living-room window for roughly 35 years.

- God used the eagle to make the mystery harder (a scorpion would have been a giveaway), and maybe to remind my mom that He has always watched over her.

- The photo, above (darkened to make the print visible; 1993), features the eagle (right) and my mom and sisters –God may be saying He imbues astrology with some power –and reminding us that women cycle with the moon, at His command.
- The 4LC's faces are the zodiac signs of my family. God did this to affirm my priorities **–family over all** (this distinguishes me from the nations of infringers of my works).
- Part of this solution was to identify my birth sign: Libra –the scales of justice.

252. ***24 Elders*** **are introduced in 4:4;** ***4 Living Creatures*** **first appear in 4:6. Who do these characters represent, and why do they act in unison?** [38]

a. *4 Living Creatures* (**4LC**), my primary characters, represent me –especially in my younger days. The *24 Elders* (**24E**), my secondary characters, represent me today. God linked the 24E and 4LC to my *alphanumeric name total* and *compound birth numbers* (both 244), to Authorize my work (see p 137).

253. **How are the 4LC tied to the Chapter 3 key-link mystery?**

a. The *Key-link* mystery shows we can transport aspects of verses in one chapter or book, to another, if they share a *key phrase*. Ezekiel (Ez) 1:5 introduces the 4 Living Creatures. Next, Ez 1:20 and 21 explain the 4LC have one spirit: "…*for the* ***spirit*** *of the living creatures* ***was*** *in the wheels*." The noun and verb are singular. Ez 10:13 also says the 4LC's *wheels* were called a *wheel* (singular). So, we *key-link* "four living creatures" and transport Ez 1:5, 20, 21 to Revelation 4:6, to confirm the 4LC have one soul and represent 1 person: me.

254. **How do we know God wants us to dismiss the literal accuracy of the events IN HEAVEN, in Revelation chapters 4 to 19?**

a. We learned in 21:22 there is no temple in Heaven. But in chapters 4-19 describe temples in Heaven. This conflict was inserted so we'd eventually realize all things depicted in Heaven, in chapters 4-19, are symbolic.

255. **Chapters 2, 9, 11, 16 reveal that when nations act too corruptly, God may punish them with disease and war. What does this suggest?**

a. It suggests other diseases and wars may have also been God's punishment; making it fair to wonder if God inflicted other maladies on the West?

256. **20:12 says, "*book<u>s</u> were opened*…," then says, "*another book was opened, which is the Book of Life*," and closes by saying the <u>dead</u> were judged by what was written in the book<u>s</u>. What does this mean?**

a. The singular *Book of Life* holds the name of people who will be admitted into Heaven. The other book**s** hold the names of people to be sentenced to death or damnation. Using the plural "book**<u>s</u>**" was done to indicate far more souls will earn death or damnation than will enter Heaven.

257. **In chapters 11, 17 and 20, we see Satan and the *Beast* in the Bottomless Pit. In Chapter 19 we see Jesus' army of angels fight the Beast and his armies. In Chapter 21 we see New Jerusalem. In Chapter 22 we see the *Tree of Life*'s 12 fruits. What does all of this indicate?**

[38] In 4:4 the 24 Elders wear "white robes" and "crowns of gold"; this, because my favorite shoes were/are my old white and gold Puma Kings, with **crown** tongue flaps (white and gold are my favorite shoe color combination). God chose these colors to help me notice the 24E and 4LC represented me, and to *suggest* a color scheme for the website where I post these solutions.

a. The Bottomless Pit and Jesus' battle with Satan, the Beast and the False Prophet, indicate some things in God's universe occur on a plane not perceptible to humans. The armies of angels, fighting demons, show we can live adventurous lives in the next life –if we earn that right, and if we wish. New Jerusalem (representing physical security) and the Tree of Life (with edible fruit) confirm we have physical bodies in Heaven (it's possible that higher angels can leave their bodies, and travel in spirit, as needed).

258. **In verse 19:10, John falls at Jesus' feet to worship**. **In 22:8, John falls "*to worship before the feet of the angel who showed me these things*." In these instances, Jesus and the angel both stop John and explain they are his fellow servants of God. What do these events indicate?**

a. Serving God is the highest honor.
b. Angels are superior to humans; evident in God giving them Divine knowledge and liberty to share (in 19:10 the angel shared precious knowledge of Heaven with John).

259. **Why is 17:14 very important?**

a. 17:14 ends: "…*they that are with Him are called, and **chosen**, and faithful*." With this, God is saying, we make ourselves chosen by being faithful to God.

260. **Why do so many Chapter 13 mysteries have multiple solutions?**

a. To show the value of creative intelligence.
b. The end of Chapter 13 pertains to John Gardner. Since I was the divergent toddler at the Rockefeller and Gardner funded nursery, God viewed it useful to have me answer a lot of mysteries with multiple solutions.

261. **What do 1:18, 6:8 and 20:14 have in common, and why?**

a. Verses 1:18, 6:8, 20:14 all mention Greek gods Hades and Death (Thanatos). God is drawing our attention to the fact that many Greek and Roman gods, and their adventures, are stolen from the Bible (see Notebook, pp 160-161. This foreshadows the West's 20th century biblical desecration and industrialized IP theft.

262. **20:1-3 show Satan removed from Earth. When will this occur?**

a. The 48 month timeline, from 18:1 to 20:3, indicates this will occur between October 2029 and June 2030. [If verses 20:1-3 represent 1 month each, it will occur October 2029; if they each represent 3 months, it occurs in June 2030).

263. **What's peculiar about 17:1 & 21:9, and what might it indicate?**

a. In 17:1 and 21:9 John says the angel who speaks to him is one of the seven angels involved in the 7 *Wrath Bowls* in Chapter 16, back on Earth –but

Chapter 21 is set in New Heaven. This shows some angels can move about God's universe freely.

264. **What do verses 7:16, 21:23 and 22:5 reveal about Heaven?**

a. Verse 7:16 (…*the sun shall not strike them, nor any heat*…), and 21:23 (*And the city had no need of the sun, neither of the moon, to shine in it; for the glory of God did lighten it, and the Lamb is the light thereof*), and 22:5 (…*there shall be no night there: they need no lamp nor light of the sun, for the Lord gives them light*) indicate Heaven is secluded, and our immortality is ensured by God keeping us safe from harmful light (sunlight, moonlight) and weather extremes. This may indicate higher level servants can travel throughout the Universe, unharmed by light and weather (as God's servants, in Revelation, freely moved about Heaven and Earth).

265. **In key places, John does not give a witness statement. Does this matter? And why would God NOT have John verify certain events?**

a. In chapters 4, 8, 12, 14, 16:1-12 and 19:1-9, John doesn't say he witnessed the events (in some cases he says he heard them). In these cases, we can assume the angel or Jesus witnessed and reported to John; Jesus suggested this might be done in 1:1 ("*He* [Jesus] *sent and signified it by His angel to His servant John*…."). **Yes**, it matters that John did not witness key events. But this was deliberate: to help us become better thinkers; harder to mislead. In chapters 21 and 22, John gives a witness statement, as we see more accurate depictions of Heaven, and we learn there is **no Church in Heaven**, because God and Jesus live there with us.

266. **4:8 says the 4 Living Creatures *do not rest day or night*. Why?**

a. This refers to the fact that I was born extremely hyperactive (see Origin Stories) and began to have sleeping problems from 4 years old, forward.

267. **What is the meaning of 11:18, as the 24E say: "*…reward Your servants, the prophets and the saints, and those who fear Your name, small and great. And You should destroy those who destroy the Earth*"?**

a. As I wrote this, for months I would NOT address the 24 Elders (24E) calling for God to *reward his servants, prophets, saints, and those that fear His name*, because the 24E and 4LC represent me, and I've always been bothered by people who do good things just to please God –to get into Heaven. That's a form of acting in self-interest. I felt people should be kind because they were good people. The 24E encouraging God reward people for stuff they should just do, felt like God had the wrong guy. A few months later… After solving much of Revelation, and learning God would destroy the US soon, I left

California, for Mexico. Since I was older and couldn't speak Spanish, I worried I wouldn't find a job. So, eventually, in my one-sided conversations with God, I started complaining that He should help get me a job and housing –because I was serving Him, working to solve Revelation. A month later, December 2023, again I noticed the 24E encouraging God to reward His servants, and I understood. 1900 years ago, God knew, eventually, I'd try to make Him feel like He owed me something. I was moderately ashamed. But God also knew I'd find both His blunt criticism -and my hypocrisy- funny.

The 17-Link Calendar

268. **In Revelation, there are 3 chapters with 17 verses. (A) What is the significance of 17?; (B) How are these 3 chapters connected?; (C) What *key* chapter do these three 17-verse chapters connect to?**

A. The number 17 can be viewed as expression of 1 and 7 –God's secondary and primary number, respectively. The number **1** (one) represents two things:

i. **1** is one of God's two *identity* numbers, and One is sometimes used to refer to God –because God, alone is the most powerful and important entity in the Universe. God's choice to make sure that He is *One*, by far, the most powerful entity, keeps all of us safe. If we lived in a universe where forces with a fraction of God power battled for control, we'd all be dead. (But God made Jesus tremendously powerful.)

ii. **1** also represents the day of the week Christians attend church; so, secondarily, *one* can refer to the Christian Church.

The number **7** (seven), like 1, also represents at least two things:

i. **7** is God's *primary* number. Sometimes, in the Bible, 7 can refer to or represent God, or God's favor or His blessings…

ii. Seven represents Judaism, because Jews attend temple on the 7th day.

B. Revelation's three 17-verse chapters are 6, 7 and 12. In these chapters, God uses the number 17 to acknowledge one or more of His 3 Churches: **[1]** God blessed Chapter **6** with 17 verses to honor His Muslim followers, who attend *prayer* on the 6th day. Chapter **6** (6:9) also links Christians and Muslims through past persecutions they suffered (God may have also blessed Chapter 6 with 17 verses to offset any negative stigma done to the number 6 by Western Satanists, and Revelation's necessary use of the number 666). **[2]** God blessed Chapter **7** with 17 verses as Chapter 7 addresses God's special ties to Judaism (7:4-8), and His and Jesus' ties to Christianity (7:9-17), and reveal that God saves good people of all or faith (7:9-10); **[3]** God blessed Chapter **12** with 17 verses as Chapter 12 reviews Christianity and Judaism's

shared history and opposition to Satan (the Devil). The Devil (Iblis) also becomes a central evil force, against God and man, in the Quran and Islam.`

C. Chapters 6, 7 and 12 are also linked to Chapter 1. Chapter 1's chief revelations concerns how God appreciates our prayer, how He receives our prayers, how group/church prayer amplifies our prayers –and how Jesus facilitates delivery of Christians' prayers to God. In Chapter 1, the word ***One*** (verse 13) is used once. Chapter 1 utilizes the word ***seven*** 12 times –no other numbers are mentioned. These instances of *1* and *7* are Chapter 1's hidden *17*. Chapter 1 has two other hidden numbers, strongly tied to the Revelation story and God's judgment and wrath against the US/West; these numbers are the **20** verses of Chapter 1, and the appearance of the word *One* in verse **13**. 20 refers to the number of days in a month in many Mesoamerican calendars (see solutions #197, 232); 13 refers to the 13-day week of the Aztec's sacred *Tonalpohualli* calendar. Thus, with 13 and 20, God reminds us of the Mesoamericans, decimated by the West, one of many reasons God will destroy the US/West, September 23rd, 2024 (West).

269. **Revelation has two chapters with 11 verses: 4 and 10. Chapter 11 is also very important, and interesting things happen in many 11th verses in Revelation. What is the significance of 11 in Revelation?**

a. I believe the 11 represents God –with Jesus standing at His right. Thus, many of these 11's concern both God and Jesus –like chapters 4 and 10.

270. **Of Revelation's major 20th and 21st century villains (Satan, Beast #1, beast #2, False Prophet), who is not placed in the Lake of Fire by the close of Chapter 20?**

a. John W Gardner is not shown being placed in the Lake of Fire. To learn why Gardner is missing, see the Notebook, pages 372 and 373.

271. **What is Revelation's overarching lesson for national leaders,**

a. Leaders have a duty to protect their nations from external interference, and to try to educate their people, to be strong-minded and analytical.

272. **What is Revelation's lesson for common people and minorities?**

a. Common people should respect the law, but if their leaders are corrupt or cruel, and the people do nothing, God may punish them, for the lacking the will to oppose evil. The people are responsible for their government.

b. Social minorities should be **wary** of the ruling party; be skeptical –but **hopeful**, if the ruling party shows you unrequested kindness.

273. **In 21:1 we see New Earth, and first Earth has *passed away* and *there was no more sea*. What does this indicate about (1) how our Earth ends, and (2) God's relationship with man, and His mission to share life.**

a. Centuries of environmental abuse may so harm our atmosphere that water vapor escapes into space, leaving all to die of dehydration and starvation.
b. The term ***passed away*** tells us *First Earth* is/was alive, and may indicate humans killed it, with over-pollution and unrestrained growth.
c. By showing us New Earth, God may be saying that ascended humans go to New Heaven, where part of God will live; but, because God is omnipresent, part of God will go on to create new life on a new earth-like planet.

274. **The "worship phrases" begin in chapter 13, and appear to end in Chapter 16; until the phrase "worshipped his image" in used in 19:20. How does verse 19:20 relate to the previous worship phrases?**

a. The first 7 worship phrases, in chapters 13-16, name the Worship Crimes. But 19:20 (the verse that solves the *Unforgivable Crimes*; see pages 21-24) echoes the last "worship phrase" to inform us that Jesus, when He returns, will Judge and condemn people who have a marks on their spiritual hands or foreheads.

275. **Why is verse 13:12 one of most illuminating verses in Revelation?**

a. In 13:8 God informs us "**And all who dwell on Earth will worship him**…" But in 13:12 God modifies this, saying **"…and causes the Earth and all who dwell in it to worship the first beast…"** In this second case, the Earth itself is said to worship the beast. This is consistent with Genesis, where God created the Earth *and saw that it was <u>good</u>* (Gen 1:9-10); then Satan is introduced (Gen 3:1), and 3 chapters later (Gen 6:11-13) God determines the Earth itself is corrupt. Similarly, in Revelation, the 7 Scrolls (a reversed timeline) and 7 Trumpets (chapters 8 to 11) review man's physical and spiritual history; Satan is introduced in the middle of those stories. Chapter 12 tells the stories of (1) how Satan was cast out of Heaven, and (2) the history of the 12 Tribes (who God appeared to first) and their descendants. The 12 Tribes and their descendants are besieged by Satan; by Chapter 13, verse 4, the Earth (like mankind) *worships the Beast*. This indicates the Earth is alive, and Satan manipulates the Earth just as He manipulates mankind.

From Chapter 13

276. What is the *point* of 13:9?

a. 13:9 refers to timeline point *1888* –the year sound recording products (phonographs, recordings) first hit the US market. (See page 16 for more).

277. What is the *point* of 13:10?

a. 13:10 marks timeline point 1914-1918, and Europe's engagement is World War I. (See page 16 for more).

BEFORE & BEYOND REVELATION

The *Prophecies Against*:

Outside of Revelation, the Book of Isaiah may contain the most information about the One Hour War. In Isaiah, China (and President Xi) and Russia (and President Putin) are portrayed as heroic *horsemen*, who help God free the world. Isaiah 21: 9 suggests even God's Churches will be held to account in the OHW.

The Prophecies Against (PA) are a 21 month period, following the One Hour War, when God imposes severe punishments on many nations for their crimes leading up to the OHW (and crimes generations earlier). The Prophecies Against are broadly addressed in Isaiah (initiated by the phrases "The burden against…," or "Woe to…"). The PA's are also discussed in *Deuteronomy, Ezekiel, Daniel* and other Books.

- The *prophecies against* Babylon are prophecies against the United States.
- The *prophecies against* Tyre are also against the US (possibly the US/West).
- The *prophecies against* Egypt, Assyria, and Egyptian Alliance seem directed at Middle Eastern countries aligned with, or influence by, the US/West.
- The *prophecies against* Ethiopia are against African countries that became too close to the US/West.
- The *prophecies against* Moab, Ariel, Ammon, are against those regions/countries near the Holy Land, today, who became too close to the US/West.
- The *prophecies against* "**daughter villages**" (Ez 26:1-21), are toward former Western European colonial territories, including nations in North, Central and South America, the Pacific, the Atlantic, Africa. The word "*daughter*" is informative. Nations that do not instill high values in their daughters hastened social erosion.
- *Revelation, Isaiah, Ezekiel* and *Jeremiah* indicate Israel will be severely punished in the One Hour War. However, any hateful fake "believers" who hope to punish Jews, in the aftermath, should read Jeremiah, chapters 15 and 23. God will allow Jews to return to Him, and Godly nations will provide Jews sanctuary.

In *Daniel* **4**:20-**23**, Daniel indicates who the ***great tree*** and ***the stump*** truly are, in a *coded* reference to the cut tree stump of Isaiah 6:13 –*coded* because God made Daniel aware that if Daniel said the truth in his interpretation of Nebuchadnezzar's dream, the US/West, Gardner and Satan, would erase Daniel 4:23 and 24, in their Dead Seas Scrolls scheme. Daniel then, in 4:25, describes grim life in US/West for OHW survivors.

When God, speaking through Daniel, in 4:1-24, interprets Nebuchadnezzar's dream inaccurately, to protect *that* portion of *the book of Daniel* from 20th century falsification, so God's true answer could be revealed 2,500 years later, assures us that God understands that being alive and human is very dynamic, and in some situations, the only way to do the right thing is to do the wrong thing.

REWARDS & PUNISHMENT

Revelation and the New Testament reveal about 10 afterlife options. There may be more. God is infinite.

For the Good

First Resurrection. The very good (the best 144,000, since Jesus' birth) will be resurrected, in the First Resurrection, 1000 years before anyone else is resurrected.

Second Resurrection. The rest of the good are raised and judged and admitted into Heaven in the second resurrection, roughly 1000 years after the *First Resurrection*.

Abraham's Bosom. In Luke 16:22, 23, Jesus spoke of *Abraham's Bosom*, a transitional living place for some of the very good.

New Heaven. New Heaven and New Jerusalem are seen at 21:1-2; two of many Divine places that higher level angels can visit (*Its gates shall not be shut at all*…, 21:25).

For the Bad

Death vs. Death. In 20:13 *the dead* are delivered up to God from the sea (where people died and their souls remained), and from Death and Hades (where people are punished). Thus, I believe, *death* is: (1) no longer existing, in soul, body or mind, (2) a *place* of punishment, similar to the Hebrew Bible's *Sheol*, or the Greeks' *Underworld*. Because God throws *Death* in the Lake of Fire (20:14), we know *Death* is a real place.

Death (death) is the state of no longer exist in any form or state.

Death/Sheol. The place *Death* appears to be very similar or identical to the Hebrew Bible's ***Sheol***, or the Greek's ***Underworld***: dark and very gloomy.

Gehenna is for the souls of evil people; hot, awful, similar in concept in to *Hell*.

Lake of Fire (LoF)**.** In 19:20 and 20:10, God sends Satan, John C Malone, and the False Prophet to the LoF, for eternity. In 20:14, 15 and 21:8, God sends very bad souls, AND Hades and Death(places of punishment), to the LoF, indicating LoF sentences vary.

The Bottomless Pit is for colossally evil forces of nature (Satan; the first Beast).

- *Steve's Top Secret Notebook* greatly expands our knowledge of afterlife punishment.

NUMBERS

Numbers were essential to solving Revelation's mysteries. God's numbers were most useful for solving other mysteries (see solutions like #268 –the 17-Link calendar, and *Authorization* pages 145-150). Jesus' number were also helpful.

GOD'S NUMBERS: 7, 1. In Revelation, God's *primary identity number* is 7, and His secondary number is 1

JESUS' NUMBERS: 5, 8. In Revelation, Jesus' *primary identity number* is 5. His secondary number is 8.

- God assigned me, via the 4 Living Creatures and 24 Elders, the *primary identity number* **4**, and the secondary number 2.

My Destruction Date Prediction History

In solving Revelation, I regularly updated my solutions, and kept prior versions on my website. Thus, I remind readers, in solving Revelation, I published numerous incorrect D-Day warnings/solutions, before finding the correct solution –which was based on clues **not** found in Revelation, but in the *Shroud of Turin* AND *Nuestra Señora de Guadalupe*. My Destruction Day prediction history follows.

#1. On or around November 1st, 2024, I declared God would destroy the US before the end of 20**23** –based on the force of Jesus' words in 2:**23** (**"And I will kill her children with death…"**). It turns out, I was correct that *23* referred to the year God would destroy the US –but not the Gregorian year, 20**23**, as I mistakenly assumed, but the Yin lunar calendar year 47**23** –which is 2025, on the Gregorian. **Fail**

#2. January 13th, I said D-Day was February 23rd, 2024 (in the West), February 24th , 2024 (in the East). **Fail**

#3. March 13th, 2024, I said D-Day was **May 1st** (West), May 2nd (East). But I withdrew this, and issued a new D-Date prediction a week later. **Fail**

- This solution utilized the 5/1 *Publication clues* hidden in the Revelation text, confirming the 5/1 *Publication clues* found in Juan Diego's badge over a year later.

#4. March 21st, 2024, I predicted *the Event* would occur June 12th, 2024 (West) and June 13th, 2024 (East). **Fail**

#5. June 17th, 2024, based on John Gardner's apparent predictions, I predicted Destruction Day would occur June 23rd, 2024 (West), and June 24th, 2024 (East). **Fail**

#6. CORRECT! July 1st, 2024, I published the correct D-Date; BUT the Event occurred on Line 5 (470+ years earlier; see *Line 5: The Hands That Rocked Time*). **Fail, but Full Credit**

#7. Late April 2025, I discovered Destruction Date clues in Juan Diego's badge, attached to *Nuestra Señora de Guadalupe*. April 29th, 2025, I announced the clues indicated the US would be destroyed May 1st, 2025 (West), and May 2nd (East). **Fail**

#8. May 2nd, 2024, I realized the Nuestra Señora D-Day clues were on the Yin calendar, and the date would be May 26th, 2025 (West), and May 27th, 2024 (East). **Fail**

- But the clues in Juan Diego's badge were the *Publication Date* –not the D-Date.

#9. May 28th, 2025, I predicted the OHW would occur on December 7th, 2025 (Gregorian) –exactly one month off (but I correctly identified the Publication date). **Fail 1/4 Credit**

#10. December 11th, 2025, I predicted the OHW would occur December 20th (Gregorian) –but correctly determined the primary Western calendar was the Julian. **Fail 1/4 Credit**

#11. December 24th, 2025, I predicted the OHW would occur **January 7th, 2026** (Gregorian); December 25th, 2025 (Julian); 11 Month, 19, 4723 (Yin). **Fail, but Full Credit**

- *Full credit*. The Shroud of Turin carried the intended date, Nuestra Señora de Guadalupe held the time. But God delayed the event 163 days, so I'd solve and publish the Emanuel, Elijah and Line 5 mystery solutions.

EMANUEL, Elijah, and the Two Marys

Pages 138 through page 147 are excerpted from the first chapter of *Line 5: The Hands That Rocked Time*. These pages solve (1) the mystery of Emanuel –the first Messiah (Who came and died for our sins), and (2) the mystery of the prophet Elijah, and (3) the mystery of the two Marys.

CHAPTER 1
Part I
LOST IN TIME

Since the beginning of human life on Earth, mankind has traversed six major timelines, which include five major timeline shifts. This book reviews each timeline, but pays much more attention to time lines 2, 3, 4 and 5, as these are the timelines we know least about. As the title suggests, this book's foremost focus is Line 5. For the purposes of this book, a timeline is a period of time of continuous human life, uninterrupted by unnatural events. Or, if we were the dominant, soul-possessing beings on another planet, a timeline would be a period of time of continuous *human-like* life, uninterrupted by unnatural events. A *timeline change* or *shift* happens when life and events on a timeline are changed for reasons that are not caused God, Jesus of nature (*Natas*, God's Daughter, who is effectively Mother Nature).

All of this may sound far-fetched, but I believe most of you will accept these things long before you finish this book. As the story progresses, you'll see historical evidence, artistic/artifact evidence, biblical evidence, logical evidence and scientific evidence of these timeline changes.

For clarity, my timeline count of 6 omits all of God and Jesus' interventions on Earth. Each time They intervene, They are deliberately altering the course of humanity's future, for the better. God and Jesus created the universe; thus, They are larger than nature, and Their interventions are in concert with nature. This distinction matters because the five major timeline shifts were all caused, directly or *indirectly*, by an unnatural entity: Satan, who evolved out of nature, and whom God sent to Earth. The timeline shifts also involve altering God's Prophecies, or appearing to do so.

Satan

Satan, originally named Lucifer, began as a human-like being on a different planet. Lucifer died and was admitted into Heaven, where he eventually made it to the highest rank of Angels. But Lucifer eventually rebelled, took the name Satan, and declared War on God, and was soon banished to Earth. Because God specifically speaks of Satan, from the earliest Bible book, Job, to the most recent, Revelation, we understand Satan is the king of demons. As Satan does not originate on Earth, and is defiantly against God and nature, with respect to Earth, Satan is an unnatural entity.

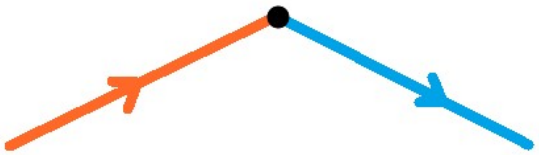
The Wagers

My books *The Wagers*, *My Stepdad Was One of the Zodiac's Santa Rosa Hitchhiker Murderers* (MSWOotZSRHM), and *Steve's Top-Secret Notebook* (STSN) give substantial time to God and Satan's Wagers. God did not tell Satan why He banished him to Earth, but let Satan draw his own inferences. Satan could be useful in providing humans additional testing, to prove themselves worthy or unworthy of Heaven. At War with God, Satan would not ordinarily comply with such a plan; but Satan wanted to acquire new powers from God, to corrupt humans and infuriate God. Hence, inevitably, God and Satan began making Wagers. As Satan won Wagers, or completed lateral tasks required by God in relation to the Wagers, [39] he was usually allowed to keep His new powers.

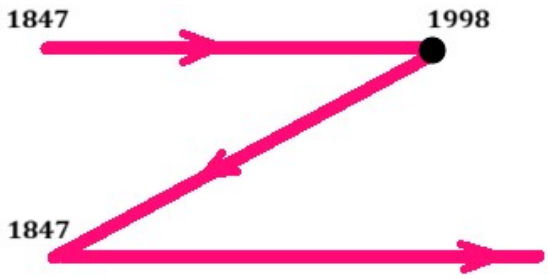
Timeline Changes

God and Jesus can initiate actions that alter future events, without causing an official timeline change. But if God and Jesus take reactive action to harmful action an unnatural entity like Satan causes, Their action can result in new timeline. There are three types of timeline changes currently known to me. Type #1 can be caused by an entity like Satan; types #2 and #3 can only be caused by God or Jesus.

(#1). The first type of timeline change I call a **timeline directional shift**. I visualize these changes with sort of a joint shape, pictured to the right. In a directional shift, a huge unexpected event is introduced (represented by the black dot) and humanity's future is drastically altered.



Z time reversals are a very uncommon and fairly terrifying timeline change that God can utilize. But God utilizes these only in the most unusual circumstances.



God seems to insist on presenting these time reversals as you see to the left, in sort of a ***Z*** shape. Later in this book, I'll explain why God presents them this way (if you've got your detective cap on, you may be able to solve this mystery yourself).

When God reverses time or restarts it, all of the original timeline history is lost. We should all wonder what becomes of souls "erased" by time reversals.

The third shift I'm calling a ***phantom timeline change***, for lack of a better name. I'm at a loss on how to illustrate phantom changes. A phantom change is when God alters the future, long before it arrives –which He will only do in extreme situations.

[39] Killing Guadalupe notes some of the documentary requirements God places on Satan, lateral to their Wagers.

Pages 140-147, below, are also from *Line 5: The Hands That Rocked Time*, and continue to solve the mysteries of Emanuel the Savior, Elijah and the two Marys.

CHAPTER 1, Part II:

The Life and Crucifixion of Emanuel

NOTE: This section solves what may be the Bible's greatest mystery, and reveals Emanuel, God's Son (the first incarnation of Jesus) came to Earth, died for our sins, and fulfilled God's prophecy.

The six timelines are fairly easy to understand; but lines 2, 3 and 4 require a bit more focus to follow, because the death of Emanuel impacts three timelines.

LINE 1

The first timeline ran from the moment humans appeared on Earth, in Genesis, chapters 1 and 2, until the moment Satan appeared on Earth.

LINE 2

Timeline 2 begins when Satan arrives on Earth. Because God cannot be physically harmed, Satan's goal was to use humanity, whom God cares for, to hurt God. Timeline 2 ends just after the death of Emanuel (the Savior, the first human incarnation of Jesus). Emanuel's death creates Line 3 –a reversal timeline. But since a death is meaningless without the life, Emanuel's life on Line 2 is also part of Line 3.

LINE 3: The MYSTERY of Emanuel

The Line 3 solution shows Emanuel (the first Messiah –the first Jesus) did come, and completed his work, and fulfilled God's Prophecies. Uniquely, Line 3 is created *after* Emanuel's death, and can be seen (see graphic on page 7) as beginning at Emanuel's birth on Line 2, or after God reverses time on Line 3, and ending at Jesus birth (or Emanuel's re-birth, as Jesus) at the beginning of line 4. Thus, Emanuel ends Line 2, is Line 3, and begins Line 4. His decision to be re-born and re-crucified acts as two timeline changes –the only timeline change that has this distinction.

One of the keys to solving this mystery are Revelation 11:12, 11:13, and 11:19, all of which refer to 1906, and to John D Rockefeller III, who was born in 1906. Rockefeller was originally prophesied by God to be the notorious third Beast of Revelation, 13:18 fame. But to punish Satan for opening gay bathhouses in New York City in 1888, and stealing *Nuestra Señora de Guadalupe*'s crown, circa 1888, God replaced Rockefeller with John W Gardner –a much more murderous beast, whose killing of open-minded White women disastrously impacted White Westerners.

However, Revelation verses 11:12, 13 and 19 did not change –God did not reverse time to alter the Bible to identify the new beast in verses 11:12, 13 and 19. This serves to assure us that no actual or prophesied timeline will be erased or forgotten.

The second key to solving the Emanuel mystery is simply observing that the Messiah on Line 3 is named Emanuel, but the Messiah on Timeline 4 is named Jesus. This seems obvious; but, on a higher level, it is God's way of showing us that each person, or Divine entity, on each timeline, has a unique name or identifier.

The third key fact is found in the twenty-third verse of the New Testament, Matthew 1:23, where, just before Jesus' birth, Matthew reminds us of Isaiah's prophecy of the coming of Emanuel (also *Emmanuel* and *Immanuel*), who will be born to a virgin. This is God's determination that the life Emanuel not be forgotten.

The fourth key clue concerning Emanuel's life and crucifixion is found in the Book of John. The clue is the fact that John never says his name in the Book of John; rather, he refers to himself as "the disciple whom Jesus loved." John does this four times, to mark the fact he is on Line 4.

What follows is roughly what happened with Emanuel's human life, death and time reversal…

Before God asked Satan to test Jesus, He asked Satan to test Emanuel.

But Satan is at War with God, and demands a high Wager price for all Wagers. So the price of tempting the Son of God would be extreme.

"You have no temptations great enough to break my Son." God spoke His challenge into Satan's mind

"Possibly not. But proving that may cost more than you will pay… I want the life of one of His disciples. I will either tempt the disciple into betraying Emanuel, then killing himself in guilt; or I will possess him, and take his life by my will.

The test was essential. God's answer resolute, **"Granted."**

"And I will do this in the hours just before he dies. So he dies with that pain heavy on his heart."

"I see." The deal was made.

Satan studied Emanuel and the disciples, and observed that Emanuel seemed closest to John. Satan resolved to kill John.

But Emanuel was not a part of that agreement.

Emanuel, the true Son of God, who helped His Father create the universe, whom we call Jesus, agreed to symbolically enter a human body and die for mankind's sins. Emanuel knew of His Father's Revelation Wagers with Satan; Wagers that began 2000 years before Revelation was written, and John was the disciple Emanuel selected to deliver His Revelation, roughly 60 years after His human death. But if Satan was allowed to kill John, Emanuel's will would not be fulfilled. It is certain that Emanuel,

who likely learned of John's death in His final hours, continued, and died on the cross, to fulfill His Father's will. But upon his human death, Emanuel demanded that His father reverse time and redo the Messiah's story, under a new name, *Jesus*, to honor the new Timeline. And, with the new timeline, there would be a clear understanding: Satan could claim one of disciple's lives –any disciple but John. And so God executed the time reversal, to some number of days before Jesus' birth, and *Line 4* was born.

Years later, Jesus told John about Line 2, where Satan murdered John. Thus, although John's name was still John on line 4, when he wrote the Book of John, he would not call himself John, because he was not John: he was John B, or John 2, or John II… Certainly the same, but certainly different.

This story highlights the fact that God has willed it that that Jesus' (or Emanuel's) mind is not fully known to Him (as God allowed Satan to kill John, unaware that Emanuel had chosen Him to write His and God's Revelation), and God's mind is not fully known to Emanuel/Jesus (confirmed in places like Matthew 24:36, where Jesus tell the disciples, "But of that day and hour, no one knows; no, not even the angels of Heaven, but my Father only"). In my book *The Wagers,* we learn high ranking angels, and elite demons, like Satan, can move outside of God and Jesus' *mind-view.* [40]

Remarkably, Emanuel and the disciples lived on Line 2, but when Emanuel died, and He and God reversed time and created Line 3, the disciples and mankind were restored or reborn, on Line 4. Thus, Emanuel's death caused a double timeline shift.

LINE 4

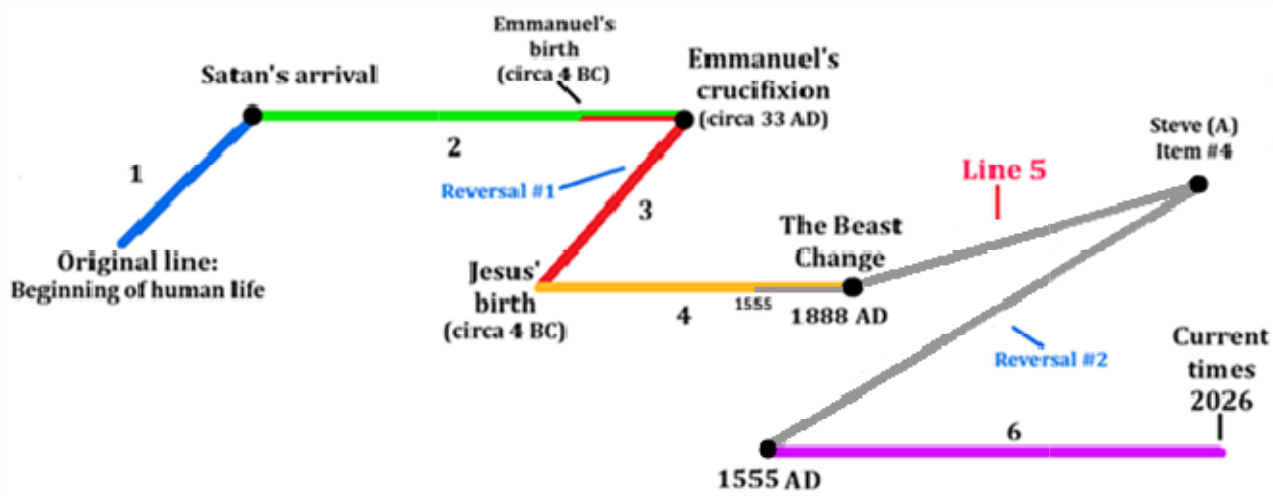
Line 4 runs from the birth -or rebirth- of Jesus to God punishing Satan's horrible behavior, in 1888, by replacing the originally planned beast, John D Rockefeller III, with John W Gardner (and, thus, God altered His Own Prophecy). This is the only known *phantom* timeline change. God saw a future with Rockefeller as the Beast; but 36 years before that future arrived, God changed the third beast, by redirecting Satan's attention (to learn how God did this read *The Wagers* mini-book). Hence, the future was altered long before it arrived.[41] This change left Revelation 11:12, 11:13, and 11:19 without a reference beast; making those verses much harder to solve. But defying human logic, as God can, the unfulfilled verses made discovering the six timelines possible.

- **We know the beast was changed in Line 5 because Gardner is the Line 5 Beast.**

Finally, I should point out: (1) in *Revelation 2: The Solutions*, I first revealed the identity the third beast: John Gardner (I was able to do this because Gardner's past intersected so frequently with mine), but (2) using only the Bible, I also found and revealed the originally prophesied beast, John D Rockefeller III. This is all to say: God's Bible is more than sufficient, and provides secondary ways to find solutions.

[40] *Mind-view* refers to the standard condition where God and/or Jesus can see an entity and read that entity's mind.

The Shape of Time



The Timeline graphic above shows the bends and reversals of time, providing a rough conceptual shape of the 6 major Timelines; each timeline in its own color. Timelines 3 and 5 are *Z time reversals*, when God takes time backwards and restarts the timelines, at line 4 and 6, respectively, erasing the previous timelines (3 and 5).

Because Emanuel surely resolved to demand a reversal before He died on Line 2, the Line 3 reversal can be seen as beginning on Line 2.

I am almost certain that with the Line 3 reversal to Line 4, God reversed time to the moments just before Emanuel's rebirth as Jesus, when God came to Joseph and instructed Joseph to name the baby Jesus, in Matthew 1:21: "**And she will bring forth a child, and you shall call his name Jesus, for He will save His people from their sins.**" And in homage of the Savior Emanuel, just two verses later, Matt 1:23 reminds us of the Prophecy of Emanuel's coming: ***"Behold, a virgin shall be with child, and bear a Son, and they shall call His name Emanuel, which is translated, 'God with us.'"***

One of the scarier things about the timelines is: on the final Z reversal, in 2025 of Timeline 5, God rewound time 470 years, to 1555.

Elijah to Come Before Emanuel –But Elijah could be Erased

Isaiah 7:14 first tells us of the coming of Emanuel. Two three centuries later, in Malachi, the final book of the Old Testament, the second to last verse, 4:5, God tells His prophet Elijah will come before Emanuel.

Behold, I will send you Elijah the prophet,
Before the great and dreadful day of the Lord

One verse later, 4:6, the final verse of the Old Testament, God hints that Elijah could be erased, and warns He will strike the Earth with a curse if Elijah does not come

And he will turn the hearts of the fathers to the children,
And the hearts of the children to their fathers,
Lest I come and strike the Earth with a curse.

Satan Erases Elijah –On Line 4

In Matthew 17:1, Jesus Transfigured before His disciples, bursting with light. Two verses later, at 17:3, still in the Transfiguration, Jesus shares with the disciples a vision of Himself, standing with Moses and Elijah, glorified in the light of God. Peter is so impressed with Moses and Elijah that in 17:4 he suggests he and the disciples make three tabernacles, "…one for You, one for Moses, and one for Elijah." The next verse, 17:5, God appears in a bright cloud overhead, and verifies all that was witnessed, by telling the disciples, **"This is my beloved Son, in Whom I am well pleased."**

Five verses later, 17:10, certain that Jesus is the Son of God, the disciples still wonder why Elijah did not come before Jesus as Prophesied in Malachi 4:5 and 6.

MYSTERY: Answering the disciples' question, Jesus explains (Matthew 17:12): **"Elijah has come already, and they** [the people] **did not know him, but did to him whatever they wished."** How can this be? In 17:3 and 4, we witnessed Elijah standing in Jesus' glorifying light; and so impressive was Elijah that Peter suggested the disciples build three tabernacles. **So how can it be that Elijah is so venerated as to stand before Jesus, with Moses, yet Jesus says that the people "…did not know him, but did to him whatever they wished"** (meaning they treated him disrespectfully)?

SOLUTION: The reason for this conflict: Elijah came and fulfilled God's prophecy on Line 2, and earned his honor and glory before Emanuel's crucifixion and death. However, with the Line 3 reversal, once Line 4 began, Satan knew who Elijah was on Line 4. Therefore, Satan was able to use his broad abilities to influence many, many minds at once, to influence public opinion, and to get people to reject and doubt Elijah at every opportunity; eventually reducing Elijah, on Line 4, to a laughingstock.

A New MYSTERY Emerges from The Previous Solution. The previous solution indicates Satan recognized Elijah on Line 4. This seems to means God and Jesus allowed Satan to have some memories of Line 2. God can allow people to recall as much of their previous lives as He wills (which seems to tend to be very little or none). But, as we see later, on Line 6 God allows Satan to remember every detail of Line 5; yet, in Chapter 2 we'll see Satan ardently believes humanity is only on Line 2. Thus, a new mystery…

MYSTERY: ***Why would God give Satan complete recall of Line 5, but very little recall of Line 2?*** This Mystery has at least 3 solutions:

SOLUTION #1: through my books on the Wagers, I've learned Satan often commits flagrant rule violations when the stakes are high; which forces God to impose punishment (God seems to ignore most of Satan's semi-compulsive cheating; but He intervenes when the offense goes too far). Thus, my suspicion is that upon killing John, Satan may have had his followers and demons desecrate John's body, which God would never have agreed to. Thus, unable to erase the offense, God erased Satan's and his followers' memories of the end of Line 2, and their probable violations.

SOLUTION #2: God may have also allowed Satan to remember Elijah's face to expose Satan's intellectual flaws. Satan's behavior indicates he believes he is smarter than any being in the universe, save God and Jesus. But Satan seems to constantly ignore evidence of his intellectual limits. In this case, Satan never wonders how he knows Elijah's face before encountering the man. With the benefit of an unexplained memory of Elijah, Satan had 2000 years to solve the mystery of Emanuel, but could not.

THE BIGGEST SOLUTION (#3): But the biggest reason God may have punished Satan by erasing his memories of Line 2 (but letting him keep the memory of Elijah's face) was to provide evidence He knew Satan's next move, his first move on Line 4: erasing Elijah. Thus, God erased Satan's memories of Line 2, and gave Satan a memory of the first man he erased from history: Elijah. And God knew the person to reveal this solution would be the last person Satan would try to erase, in his last days on Earth: me.

- **SOLUTION:** As God is so ethical, it is also possible, even probable, that since He did not tell Satan of Emanuel's time reversal, He imposed a firm penalty against Himself, and, as Line 4 began, He revealed to Satan who Elijah and the Virgin Mary were; so Satan could try, respectively, to erase one, and weaken the other's moral integrity.

A Hidden New Testament Vision of Emanuel and Elijah, On Line 2: "*Why Have You Forsaken Me*?"

It would be easy to make an argument that Mathew 27:46 is the most powerful and moving verse in the Bible –even if we don't fully understand what's happening in the scene. In His final moments, dying on the Cross, the Messiah cries out at his Father, **"My God, My God, why have you forsaken Me?"**

Over the years, I've heard several theories about why Jesus says these words in his final moments. I think the theory I've heard most is that in Jesus' final moments all of the sins of mankind fall upon Him, and God turns away from the horrible sins.

That theory has merit. But, in my book, it's disrespectful to God. God and Jesus observe all of our sins, and all sins around the universe. They see unthinkable crimes, which I could never force myself to witness. But they have committed themselves to observe every offense and success, to determine how deep in Gehenna, or how high in Heaven each soul belongs. So, after observing the universe's worst offenses for an eternity, according to the theory, God lacked the heart to witness His Son's final moments because Earth's sins were more than He could bear? It doesn't stand up.

Here's what I believe happened… First let's review a passage, then I'll explain what happened in the Solution. The four verse passage (Matt 27:46, 47 and 49) reads:

> (46) And about the ninth hour Jesus cried out with a loud voicd, saying, **"Eli, Eli, lama sabachthani,"** that is: **"My God, My God, why have you forsaken me?"** (47) Some of those who stood there, when they heard that said, "This

man is calling for Elijah!" (48) Immediately one of them ran and took a sponge, filled it with sour wine and put it on a reed, and gave it to him to drink. (49) The rest said, "Let him alone; let us see if Elijah will come save him."

MYSTERY: What is this scene about?

Solution: This scene is a reinactment of Emanuel's final moments on the Cross, on Line 2. The scene starts with Jesus, in Timeline 4, repeating Emanuel's final words; the scene then shifts to Timeline 2, for verses 27:47, 48 and 49. God and Jesus, clearly, would have agreed to do this some time earlier, to provide evidence of Line2, and Emanuel's death there, and Their commitment not to forget any souls there.

Here's the set up and evidence…

Without Emanuel's knowledge or permission, God agreed to allow Satan to kill one disciple. Satan chose Emanuel's favorite disciple, John –the Disciple Emanuel chose to deliver His Revelation, roughly 60 years in the future. But just before Emanuel' death on the Cross, He learned of John's death. Jesus is omnicient, and, like His Father, knows all Events (save those that God challenges a powerful demon to alter) far, far into the future. John was not expected to die. Thus, only God, or Satan Wagering with God could have killed John. Feeling betrayed, and grieving for His lost friend, Emanuel cried out, **"My God, My God, why have you forsaken me?"**

It is almost certain that at that moment, Emanuel had already resolved He would insist on reversing time to re-run his life on Earth, but next time with the name Jesus, or whatever name God selected, but with the clear understanding that John could not be killed by Satan. But, out of respect for His Father, other than this one sentence, Jesus would not further express His differences with His Father in public. This stands as an example of how children, even adult children should revere their parents.

We know the subsequent verses, Matthew 27:47-49 are set on Line 2, because the people know Elijah (*The rest said, "Let him alone; let us see if Elijah will come save him"*; Matt 27:49). Those verses could only have occurred in Emanuel's life on Line 2, because, as Jesus explained in Matthew 17:12, Elijah came and the people of Judea and Galilee did not recognize him, and treated him disrespectfully. But in Matthew 27:46 the people know Elijah, by face and name, and respect him. Thus, God used Matthew 27:46-49 to confirm lines 3 and 4, reveal Emanuel's great character, and show Elijah was known and respected on Line 2.

MYSTERY: How do we know God erased almost all of Satan's memories of Emanuel's life and times on Line 2?

SOLUTION: We know this because Satan does not remember killing John (a great evil triumph); we also know this because Satan thinks we are currently on line B (line 2). The evidence indicates the only memories Satan had/has of Emanuel's life on Line 2 was/is knowledge of Elijah's face and possible knowledge of the Virgin Mary's face.

The Two Mother's of God

In reading this sectiion, readers should understand the Virgin Mary is not Jesus' or Emanuel's true mother. Rather, Mary was His representational mother. Jesus/Emanuel helped His Father create the universe, an had existed for untold billions of years before Mary's birth.

When a time reversal happpens, life in the new timeline is worse. This is because in the second run Satan has knowledge of the prior line, and remembers his enemies, and attacks them pre-emptively and relentlessly. Thus, in the change from Line 2 to 4, we see Satan's negative impact on the world in the fact that Elijah is erased in Line 4.

Although Emmanuel and Jesus are the same Entity, God gave Him different names on diffent tiimelines –likely to model good record-keeping habits for humans.

But timeline reversals create problems and mysteries far greater than unreliable records. Here's an effective example…

In the internationally recognized story of the Virgin Mary and Juan Diego, the resurrected spiritual form, the Virgin Mary famously tells Juan Diego she is "the mother of the very true diety" (since the West has corrupted this story, the exact words vary, from version to version; but in all versions I've seen, Mary does not say Jesus' name). In these relatively traditional stories, Mary is always identified as a virgin, and mamy claim Mary remained a virgin throughout her life on Earth. HOWEVER, going gainst this, in the Bible, Matthew 1:24 and 25, explains an important detail about Mary and her husband Joseph, stating: (24) *Then Joseph, being aroused from sleep, did as the angel of the Lord commanded him and took to him his wife,* (25) *and did not* ***know her*** *until she had brought forth her first born Son. And he called His name Jesus."*[42]

Thus, on Jesus's timeline, 4, His representational mother remained a virgin until He was born, then consumated her relationship with her human husband, Joseph.

MYSTERY: The Virgin Mary that appeared to Juan Diego remainded a virgin forever, but the Bible says Mary did not remain a virgin. How can this be?

SOLUTION: The Virgin Mary/Guadalupe who appeared to Juan Diego was the Earth mother of Emanuel the Savior, on Line 2 (this is the reason she does not say Jesus' name –because her Son was named Emanuel). On Line 2, Mary remained a virgin for the duration of her human life. Because she remained a virgin, to honor God, but her Line 4 incarnation did not, yet, the Line 4 version of Mary is revered as the true mother of the Messiah, the Virgin Mary of Line 2 justifiably believes she should have a church built to honor her life, which was erased from history when God and Emanual reversed time. The fact that on Line 4 Mary was physically intimate with Joseph, and appears to have had more children, is an example of Satan degrading life on the new timeline.

- If you have questions about the preceding 10 pages, please see ***Line 5: The Hands That Rocked Time***.

[42] "Did not *know her*" is a polite way of saying, "did not have sex with her."

AUTHORIZATION

My Alphanumeric Name Number & Birth Date Number Match
The *24 Elders* & *4 Living Creatures* (and the Destruction Day, East)

A	B	C	D	E	F	G	H	I	J	K	L	M	N	O	P	Q	R	S	T	U	V	W	X	Y	Z
1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9	10	11	12	13	14	15	16	17	18	19	20	21	22	23	24	25	26

Above, the standard alphanumeric code/cipher (also called A1Z26 code).

My birth name is Steven Kenyatta Briggs. The *Numbers* section (page 134) explains my primary identity number (PIN) is **4**, and my secondary number is 2. [43] Using the A1Z26 code, above, the *alphanumeric name total* of my full name is **244**.

I was born September **24**, 196**4**. Placing the "24" of the day of my birth, sequentially, beside the last digit of my birth year, 4, forms my *compound birth number*: **244**; which matches my alphanumeric name total.

S	**t**	**e**	**v**	**e**	**n**		**K**	**e**	**n**	**y**	**a**	**t**	**t**	**a**		**B**	**r**	**i**	**g**	**g**	**s**		
19	20	5	22	5	14	+	11	5	14	25	1	20	20	1	+	2	18	9	7	7	19	=	**244**

To *Authorize* me to solve His Revelation, God identified me by: (1) my *alphanumeric name total* [**ANT**], and (2) my 3-digit *compound birth number* [**CBN**], and matched these numbers to (3) Revelation's character the ***24*** *Elders* and the ***4*** *Living Creatures*, and to (4) His designated *Destruction Day* of the US/West (in the East): **September 24th, 2024.**

God used this system because He is selective about who serves Him, and without this, US/Western CEOs would falsely attribute my work to their corrupt subordinates.

Probability of person's ANT matching their CBN is perhaps 1 in 40,000.

In Revelation, Chapter 4, the Bible's most unusual characters appear. First, the **24 Elders** appear at 4:4; and the **4 Living Creatures (4LC)** appear at 4:6. If you combine these characters' numbers, in sequence of appearance, the number is **244**.

I'd put the probability of a person's alphanumeric name total matching their CBN, and matching the 24E and 4LC sequence numbers around 1 in 10,000,000.

The One Hour War date, revealed in the Revelation clues, was September 24th, 2024 (East, my 60th birthday). [However, this One Hour War occurred in timeline 5.] The compound number of this date is **244**.

The probability of all of these dates and numbers matching is **in the billions**.

This is part of how God authorized me to solve His Revelation.

The name ***Four Living Creatures*** is first used for aggregate characters in Ezekiel 1:5-25 –after the **4LC** emerge from a vision of a nuclear bomb (1:4). This was done to link the 4LCs to a prophetic warning of nuclear war –and link them to me.

[43] I integrated my stepdad's last name, *Wilson*, into my name when I was a kid, but I was never adopted and never had a legal name change. In the spring 2023, I returned to my birth name.

CHAPTER 4: Throne of God

When I was 12 or 13, maybe best Christian I've ever known, Jim Hill, the Principal of Santa Rosa Christian School, in California, encouraged me and my schoolmates to form *personal relationships* with God, so Satan could not deceive us. I liked this. I took *personal relationship* to mean keeping my mind open to God. Before long, I began to have occasional one-sided talks *to* God, in my mind, where I reflected about whatever was on my mind. God never spoke back, but I felt He heard me.

Until recently, although I was a good person, I always felt I wouldn't get into Heaven, because I sometimes made willful mistakes, swore a lot, etc. But, the way Heaven was often depicted, bland clouds, gold streets forever, I figured I wouldn't like it anyway. But I still loved God, dearly, from the moment I understood what He was. I didn't care much about eternal life. I loved God because He represented good and justice, held the bad to account, and brought order to the Universe.

As I entered my twenties, assuming I wouldn't get into heaven liberated my talks. I'd complain about His prayer expectations (not knowing if He had any). And I didn't think having *chosen* people was fair. And I didn't get why He wanted people to fear Him.* I sometimes thought I sort of *sensed* Him. He seemed very loving, patient and fair. But I respected Him tremendously: if He thought I deserved punishment, that was that.

I didn't filter much in my talks. When I see adults behave *very* badly, I often wish they were dead. So a big part of o/Our talks was just me encouraging God to kill bad people. I'd read about corporate polluters destroying the planet and wish God would kill them, or some corrupt politicians. Or some guys might drive by, playing loud, profane music, when kids and grandmothers were out, and I'd ask God to kill them. No, I could never kill them. I'm hypersensitive and hate violence; plus, that would be murder. But if God killed them, that would be justice.

I was pretty sure I wouldn't get into Heaven, but I hoped I was good enough that at Judgment, God might pause to think it over. In that moment I hoped to tell Him I loved Him, and thank Him for imposing justice on His universe, and that would be it.

After my son was born, I saw beauty and God almost everywhere; so I talked to God more often. I still sometimes wished He would kill bad people, but much less often.

But 5 or 6 years later, I was back to frequently wishing God would kill bad people. Sometimes I'd wish *I* could sentence bad people to death. This habit became so pronounced that, in my screenplay *Butterfly Driver*, I created the horrific villain *Drexler*, who orders the mass murders of people *he* viewed as bad, for what *he* viewed as the *greater good* (a phrase I coined for Drexler/Vitale in 2003). Drexler would be stolen for dozens of notorious Hollywood villains (and the term *greater good*).

*My failure to understand why God wants us to fear Him, should not be your model. Respect God's wishes.

☥ Revelation, Chapter 1, Prayer, Song ☥ And Ceremony Timeline

- This Solution (pages 145-148) is presented in this section, to establish my authority to act.

As I wrote about Revelation's chapters 1, 2 and 3, I checked numerous biblical study guides, all of which insisted chapters 1, 2 and 3 contained no *mysteries*. That is very mistaken.

Chapter 1 is well-disguised timeline, which shows how God prioritizes prayer, song and ceremonies/rituals, AND shows how much God appreciates our prayers, ceremonies, songs and music. For this reason, Chapter 1 is one of the most important chapters in Revelation. Chapter 1 also uses verse 4 to show how God receives and responds to human prayer, and to reveal the increased combined impact of prayer, song and ceremony. Here's the set up…

The ***Seven Churches*** are mentioned in the top line, the salutation line, of verse 1:4, along with the verse number (4) and John's name. The ***Seven Spirits*** are mentioned in the second half, the lower half, of 1:4, separated by dropping down a line and adding a paragraph-like indentation, in the manner of a letter. This layout was created to represent the different communications pathways between humans and God and Jesus. It is NOT necessarily a priority ranking. God appreciates both forms of prayers. Praying together magnifies and amplifies our prayers. If worshippers are comfortable with group prayers, God encourages that. But individual prayers are also received and very welcome.

Churches and *Lampstands,* as Jesus explains in verse 1:20, are the same thing. A church, conceptually, is formed when two or more people pray or gather together in the name of God. As Jesus said in Mathew 18:20: "*For where two or three are gathered in my name, I am there in the midst of them*."

In the layout of 1:4, human prayers, done with 2 or more people, go to the *Seven Churches*, the top or first section of verse 4. Our individual prayers go to the *Seven Spirits*, the second section. From there, they all go to God.

Seven Churches. The phrase *Seven Churches*, at 1:4, symbolizes a prayer ***relay point***, or *transmitter*, which delivers humans' prayers, songs, rites and ceremonies to God. The *Seven Churches* and *Lampstands* that appear later in the Chapter 1 timeline represent (1) prayers, songs and ceremonies that occur later in Revelation, **and/or** (2) God's responses to those prayers and events.

Seven Stars. In verse 1:20, Jesus tells us the Seven Stars represent the *Angels of the Seven Churches*, and He explains (at 2:1, 3:1) He holds the Seven Stars. Seven Stars represent Jesus' and God's responses to human's combined prayers, ceremony and song, or angels' combined ceremony and song, or both. (NOTE: Angels do not need prayer to speak to God and Jesus.) Seven Stars responses have a larger impact than Seven Churches or Seven Spirits. Angels actions are involved in all three of the Seven Stars events. Angels seem to play a larger role than humans in God's use of the Seven Stars. The point is: a Revelation motif is *humans constantly try to make themselves superior to others*, but God and Jesus are saying humans are not superior to angels.

Seven Spirits. The phrase Seven Spirits, on the second portion of verse 1:4, also represents a spiritual communication relay point, receiving our private prayers and thoughts, and delivering them to God. John represents humans on Earth. John says the words "*in the Spirit*" four times in Revelation; each utterance represents a private prayer or *conversation* with God. Upon each utterance of "in the Spirit," God and Jesus take substantial action.

Ceremonies & Rituals. Ceremonies and Rituals also factor into the Revelation spiritual timeline and story. While humans primarily communicate with God through prayer and being *in the Spirit*, angels primarily communicate with ceremonies and songs.

Song. Song magnifies the power of prayer and ceremony. (The way trumpets, harps and pipers abound in Revelation, we know God loves music.)

Seven Churches & Stars TIMELINE. Chapter 1 is a timeline. After verse 4, *Seven Churches* (and *Lampstands*) are mentioned 7 times (once at 1:11, 1:12 and 1:13, and four times at 1:20), so there will be 7 *Seven Churches* responses later in the Revelation story. (*Seven Golden Lampstands* prayer responses are more powerful than *Seven Lampstands* responses.) ***Seven Stars*** are mentioned 3 times in Chapter 1 (1:16; and twice at 1:20), so there will be 3 *Seven Stars* events later: the Seven Seals, Seven Trumpets, and Seven Plagues.

- NOTE: There is only one marker point at 1:11, 12, 13, and 1:16, but six markers at 1:20. This is because everything that happens after 1:19 represents the *future* –things that happen after John's death –John died around 96 AD, shortly after writing Revelation.

A visual representation of the Ch 1 timeline is presented on the next page.

Visual Chapter 1 Prayer/Song/Ceremony Timeline

Chapter 1 is a timeline, marking the occurrence and power of prayer, song and ceremony. In Chapter 1, each of the 10 appearances of the phrases *Seven Churches*, *Lampstands* or *Seven Stars* corresponds to a prayer, song or ceremony event later in Revelation. The descending timeline, below, explains.

Legend:

❶ Seven Churches, Lampstands & Seven Stars prayer, song and ceremony timeline points and info (associated with the 24E & 4LC).
✹ Seven Stars prayer responses timeline marker points, and details.
◆ Info about God's Seven Churches & Lampstands responses.
▪ Chapter 1 timeline marker point information.
✞ Seven Spirit events.

NOTE: Only *7 Churches* (❷) and *7 Stars* (✹) events are part of the 10 primary timeline events. These 10 events coincide with the 24 Elders (24E) & 4 Living Creatures (4LC) prayers, and the prayers of angels –marked in Chapter 1 by the phrases *Seven Churches*, *Seven Lampstands* and *Seven Stars*.

NOTE: John's *Seven Spirit* exploits, which occur when he worships alone, are listed below, BUT they are NOT part of Chapter 1's ten timeline event points. (God's way of supporting His Churches?)

The Descending Chapter 1 Timeline Begins Below

✞ First, John says, "in the Spirit," at verse 1:10, and Jesus instantly appears.

✞ Next, at 4:2, John is transported **<u>back in time</u>**, to Heaven, after he says *"in the Spirit*." He meets the 24 Elders (**24E**) & 4 Living Creatures (**4LC**).

❶ The 24Elders & 4 Living Creatures say prayers appreciating God's creation and worthiness (4:8-11).

◆ Prayer Result: the Lamb (Jesus) is deemed worthy to take the scroll from God's hand (5:1-7).

- ▪ Chapter 1 timeline point **#1**: 1:11 ("Seven Churches").

❷ To celebrate Jesus' arrival and worthiness, at 5:8-10, the **24E & 4LC pray; they sing a brand new song at 5:9**; then **all creatures in Heaven and Earth join in for two more prayers/songs** (5:11-13).

- ▪ Chapter 1 timeline point **#2**: 1:12 ("Seven **<u>Golden</u>** Lampstands").

❸ The **24E** and **4LC** end the celebration with an encore **prayer** (5:14).

- ▪ Chapter 1 timeline point **#3**: 1:13 (Seven Lampstands).

✹ SEVEN STARS! The combined impact of 5 prayers and songs (#2 & #3, above) is huge. Jesus gives TWO Seven Stars responses. The first 7 Stars response is: Jesus begins opening the 7 Seals; each reveals a mystery. (The second Seven Stars response is hidden in the Seventh Seal.)

- Chapter 1 timeline point **#4**: 1:16 ("Seven Stars").

- The 24E and 4LC's *Golden Lampstands* prayers and songs are added to the Seven Stars response. **NOTE:** At the end of the sixth seal, John arrives in the future, **7:9 to 17**, where God gives him a glimpse of the White Throne Judgment.
- 24E & 4LC's Lampstand prayers add to the Seven Stars response.

✹ SEVEN STARS! Jesus opens the seventh seal, where the second Seven Stars response is hidden; the *seven angels who stand before God* are handed trumpets. An angel performs a solemn ritual, representing the *prayers of the saints*; likely adding to the impact of the Seven Trumpets. With each trumpet, God reveals mysteries and solutions.

- Chapter 1 timeline point **#5**: 1:20 ("Seven Stars").

❹ The 24E & 4LC pray at 11:15-18.

- To reward the 24E & 4LC's prayers, God reveals the Ark of his Covenant.
  - Chapter 1 timeline point **#6**: 1:20 ("Seven **Golden** Lampstands").

✹ At 14:1-3, Jesus leads a ceremony for the resurrection of the 144,000, featuring a song that only the 144,000 can hear or play. **To celebrate, three angels announce the new Mark Crimes and punishment.** Jesus and 3 angels begin reaping souls. Only 6 of 7 angels appear in Chapter 14, so the 7 Stars response appears to carry over to the next prayer response.

- Chapter 1 timeline point **#7**: 1:20 ("Seven Stars").

◆ 15:3-7, angels sing two songs and perform a ritual. Thus, the Seven Angels unleash 7 plagues on the Great City (the US/West).

- This *Seven Churches* response seems primarily caused by angels.
  - Chapter 1 timeline point **#8**: 1:20 ("Seven Churches").

✞ 17:3, John, in Spirit, goes to see Babylon, the Great Whore, with an angel.

❺ Rejoicing at Jesus' marriage ceremony, 19:1-8, the **24E & 4LC pray** at 19:4.

- The ceremony helps Jesus defeats Satan, the Beast and False Prophet.
  - Chapter 1 timeline point **#9**: 1:20 ("Seven Lampstands").

❻ 7:11-12, at final Judgment, the 24E and 4LC pray.

- Rewarding the prayer, God reveals a bit about the Tribulation.
  - Chapter 1 timeline point **#10**: 1:20 ("Seven Churches").

✞ John goes, in the Spirit, with an angel to see New Jerusalem (21:10).

- Maybe the most amazing thing about the *Prayer, Song, Ceremony* solution is it shows God rewards our faith with revelation –knowledge: the greatest gift.

Authorization to Act

God Assigned Me the Identity "4" to Solve His *Revelation* Mysteries

The information on page 137, concerning my alphanumerical name total and compound birth number were presented to help show how God assigned me the primary identity number 4 (four), via my numerical link to the 24 Elders & 4 Living Creatures, to Authorize me to solve *Revelation*. A *personal identity number* is a number that a person identifies with, used to represent that person in an official work; a valid alternate identity.

Revelation reveals God's primary number is 7, and His Secondary number is 1, and Jesus' primary number is 5, and His secondary number is 8 (see prior versions of this book/report for more about this). The following Authorization utilizes these facts.

To Authorize me to solve His Revelation mysteries, God took the following 6 actions.

#1. God Establishes His Primary Personal Identity Number: 7

God established His personal identity number is seven, by:

1. Using the word "seven" 12 times in Chapter 1 (the word "one" was only used once in Chapter 1; no other numbers were mentioned).
2. Introducing many key entities and items that feature *7* in their title (7 Spirits; 7 Lampstands; 7 Stars; 7 Churches; 7 Seals; 7 Trumpets; 7 Plagues).
3. Using Chapter 7 to focus on God and things essential to God (saving humanity, Jesus, honoring the 12 Tribes and those who truly loved God and good).
4. Having a disproportionate share of Revelation's seventh verses, and verses that are even multiples of seven (14, 21…), pertain to God.

#2. God Used the 24 Elders & 4 Living Creatures to Represent Me

As shown in prior section, such as the first page of this Authorization section and "*Ezekiel and Isaiah and the Four Living Creatures*," etc, the 24 Eleders and 4 Living Creatures, separately or together, represent me, particularly when they pray.

- The point of this, and part of the point of Revelation, is: (1) God is omniscient and knows His servants centuries before they exist, and (2) He controls time itself.

#3. God Designated Verse 4 (1:4) to Represent Me

Verse 1:**4** is unlike other Bible verses, as, in many Bible editions, the verse is *offset* and split in two –similar, yet different, to the offset in Isaiah, when God speaks. And the "4" in verse 1:4 initiates a new paragraph. This was all done to say "verse 1:4 is unusual," because verse 1:4 was intended, one day, to represent me.

#4. God Signals "244" to Verse 4

God used his personal identity number, 7, to express my alphanumeric name total (ANT) and my compound birth number (CBN), both **244** (see page 137); and linked these numbers to verse 1:4, linking me to the number 4, in this way:

- The word *seven* appears twice in 1:4 (Seven Churches, Seven Spirits). These 2 instances represent the first *two* (2) in my personal identity number (PIN), **2**44.

- Next, the phrase ***Seven Churches*** appears 4 times in Chapter 1 (1:4, 1:11, and twice in 1:20); these 4 instances of represent the second integer, the first four (4), in 2**4**4.
- In Chapter 1, the word "seven" is connected to the word "lampstands" (or "golden lampstands") four times (1:12, 1:13, twice at 1:20). In 1:20, Jesus explains the seven lampstands represent the seven churches. These four instances of *Seven Lampstands* represent the final four (4) in my PIN, 24**4**.

#5. God Directed 24 Elders & 4 Living Creatures' Prayers to Verse 4

God directed all of the **24** Elders and **4** Living Creatures (4LC) prayers to the *prayer relay* at verse 1:**4**. The *Prayer, Song and Ceremony* timeline (pp 145-148) shows how all prayers in Revelation go to verse 1:4. Directing the 24 Elders and 4 Living Creatures' prayers to the number 4 (verse 1:4) was God's way of saying "Steven Kenyatta Briggs, who is **244**, in both his *alphanumeric name total* and his *compound birth number*, is now *4*."

#6. God Effectively Says, "*You [SKB], 4, Are John 'In the Spirit'*"

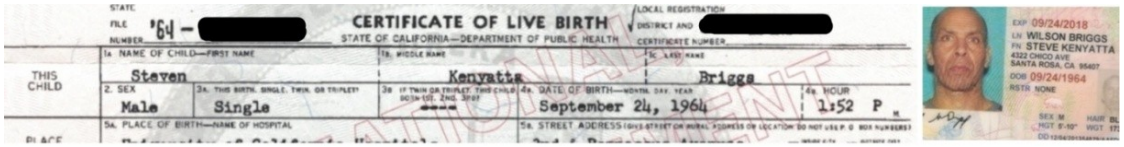
Because John, who wrote *The Gospel of John* and *Revelation*, is no longer alive, on Earth, he could not solve Revelation. So God designated me to act *in the Spirit* of John, and solve the mysteries –with John's approval. Here's how God showed this.

In 1:**4**, the phrase *Seven Spirits* represents the *personal prayer path* to God; so, 1:**4** represents the path John's wishes travel when he prays or says "in the Spirit." In Revelation, John says "in the Spirit" 4 times (1:10, Jesus comes to John; 4:2, John goes to Heaven; 17:3, John and the angel visit Babylon; 21:10, John sees New Jerusalem with an angel). So four times John's wishes are directed to 1:4. This is God, saying "*Steven Kenyatta Briggs, is designated as '4', and is acting in the Spirit of John*" (meaning, with John's blessing). Note: John used the salutation, "I, John" at 1:9; but at 1:4, he omits the "I" and simply uses his name (profoundly significant, because in "The Gospel of John", John famously <u>did not use his name</u>, rather, he five times referred to himself as the "disciple whom Jesus loved.")

God and John make it clear that John authorized me (via the 24 Elders and 4LC) to act as John, in verses 7:13-14, as one of the 24E asks John about the Tribulation; but John tells the Elder that he (the Elder) knows; thus, the Elder explains –and answers his own question. John is saying that I, Steve Kenyatta Briggs, *4*, know the answers to Revelation.

Identity & Identification

In the aforementioned actions, God established my primary identity number, 4, and Authorized my service. To support all of the preceding, some of my identification documents are provided, to the right and below. [44]



[44] *Origin Stories* explains: the US tried to erase all evidence of my existence after I turned 6 years old; thus, never again printed my full proper name. Compare my birth certificate and passport. On my passport, the "n" in my first name is dropped. Similarly, on my son's birth certificate, my middle name was misspelled: *Kenyalta*.